

RB224432



Presented to the

LIBRARY of the UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO

by

Joseph Pope



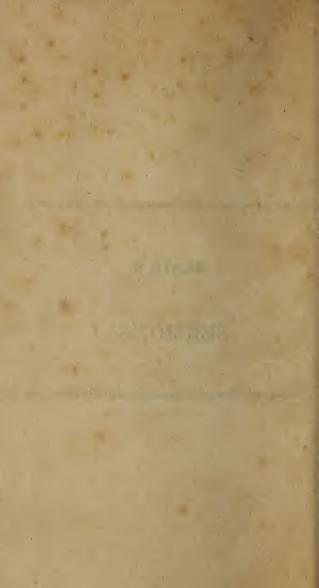






BLAIR'S

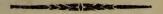
SERMONS.



SERMONS,

ON

VARIOUS SUBJECTS.



BY HUGH BLAIR, D. D. F. R. S. ONE OF THE MINISTERS OF THE HIGH CHURCH, AND PROFESSOR OF RHETORIC AND BELLES LETTRES IN THE UNIVERSITY OF EDINBURGH.



CONTENTS.

THE

SERMON I.

On the true honor of Man.

PROVERBS iv. 8.—Exalt her, and she shall promote thee; she shall bring thee to honor.—

SERMON II.

On Sensibility.

ROMANS xii. 15.—Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep. 21

SERMON III.

On the improvement of Time.

GENESIS Xlvii. 8.—And Pharaoh said unto Jacob, How old art thou?

10

31

SERMON IV.

On the duties belonging to Middle Age.

1 CORINTHIANS xiii. 11.---------When I became a man, I put away childish things. 41

CONTENTS.

SERMON V.

On Death.

ECCLESIASTES xii. 5. — Man goeth to his long home, and the mourners go about the streets. 52

SERMON VI.

On the progress of Vice.

CORINTHIANS XV. 33.—Be not deceived : evil communications corrupt good manners.

SERMON VII.

62

72

On Fortitude.

PSALM XXVII. 3.—Though an host should encamp against me, my heart shall not fear.—

SERMON VIII.

On Envy. 1 CORINTHIANS XIII. 4.—Charity envieth not.— 82

SERMON IX.

On Idleness.

MATTHEW XX. 6. Why stand ye here all the day idle ? 95

SERMON X.

On the sense of Divine Presence. PSALM lxxiii. 23.— —I am continually with thee.— 104

SERMON XI.

On Patience.

LUKE XXI. 19.—In your patience possess ye your 115

CONTENTS.

SERMON XII. On Moderation.

PHILIPIANS iv. 5.—Let your moderation be known unto all men. 126

SERMON XIII.

On the joy, and the bitterness of the Heart. PROVERES XIV. 10.—The heart knoweth his own bitterness, and a stranger doth not intermeddle with his joy. 136

SERMON XIV.

On the characters of imperfect Goodness. MARK X. 21.—Then Jesus, beholding him loved him.—_____ 147

SERMON XV.

On the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper, as a preparation for Death.

Preached at the celebration of the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper.

MATTHEW XXVI. 29.—But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you in my Father's kingdom. 157

SERMON XVI.

On the use and abuse of the World.

1 CORINTHIANS vii. 31.— They that use this world, as not abusing it. 169

SERMON XVII.

On extremes in religious and moral conduct.

PROVERBS iv. 27.—Turn not to the right hand, nor to the left. 179

CONTENTS

SERMON XVIII.

On scoffing at Religion.

2 PETER iii. 3.— ——There shall come in the last days scoffers. 189

SERMON XIX.

On the Creation of the World.

GENESIS i. 1.—In the beginning God created the heaven, and the earth. 199

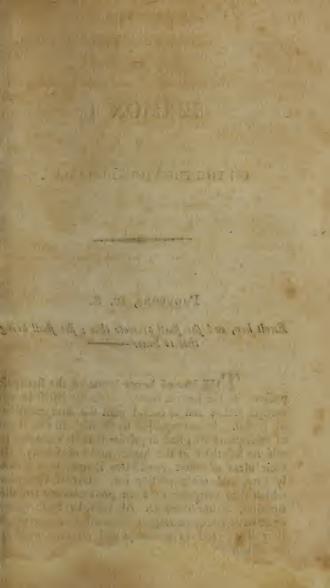
SERMON XX.

On the Dissolution of the World.

210

2 PETER iii. 10—But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat; the earth also, and the works that are therein, shall be burnt up.

VILL



SERMON I.

ON THE TRUE HONOR OF MAN.

PROVERBS, iv. 8.

Exalt her, and for fhall promote thee; fhe fhall bring thee to honor.

THE love of honor is one of the ftrongeft paffions in the human heart. It fhows itfelf in our carlieft years; and is coeval with the first exertions of reafon. It accompanies us through all the ftages of fubfequent life; and in private ftations discovers itself no lefs than in the higher ranks of fociety. In their ideas of what conflitutes honor, men greatly vary, and often grofsly err. But of fomewhat which they conceive to form pre-eminence and diftinction, all are defirous. All with, by fome means or other, to acquire refpect from thofe among whom they live; and to contempt and difgrace, none are infenfible.

Among the advantages which attend religion and virtue, the honor which they confer on man is freguently mentioned in fcripture as one of the moft confiderable. Wisdom is the principal thing, fays Solomon, in the paffage where the text lies, therefore get wifdom; and with all thy getting get understanding. Exalt her, and she shall promote thee; the shall bring thee to honor, when thou dost embrace her. She shall give to thine head an ornament of grace; a crown of glory shall she deliver to thee. It is evident that throughout all the facred writings, and particularly in the book of Proverbs, by wildom is to be understood a principle of religion producing virtuous conduct. The fear of the Lord is faid to be the beginning of wifdom : And by this fear of the Lord men are faid to depart from evil; to walk in the way of good men, and to keep the path of righ-teoufnefs.* Man is then regulated by the wifdom which is from above, when he is formed by piety to the duties of virtue and morality; and of the wildom which produces this effect, it is afferted in the text, that it bringeth us to honor.

On this recommendation of religion it is the more neceffary to fix our attention, becaufe it is often refufed to it by men of the world. Their notions of honor are apt to run in a very different channel. Wherever religion is mentioned, they connect with it ideas of melancholy and dejection, or of mean and feeble fpirits. They perhaps admit that it may be useful to the multitude, as a principle of reftraint from diforders and crimes; and that to perfons of a peculiar turn of mind, it may afford confolation under the diffreffes of life. But from the active fcenes of the world, and from those vigorous exertions which difplay to advantage the human abilitics, they incline totally to exclude it. It may footh

* Proverbs ii. 20.

the timid or the fad : But they confider it as having no connection with what is proper to raife men to honor and diffinction. I fhall now endeavor to remove this reproach from religion; and to fhew that in every fituation of human life, even in the higheft flations, it forms the honor, as well as the happinefs of man.

But first, let us be careful to afcertain what true religion.is. I admit that there is a certain fpecies of religion, (if we can give it that name,) which has no claim to fuch high diffinction; when it is placed wholly in fpeculation and belief, in the regularity of external homage, or in fiery zeal about contefted opinions. From a fuperfitition inherent in the human mind, the religion of the multitude has al-ways been tinctured with too much of this fpirit. They ferve God as they would ferve a proud mafter, who may be flattered by their proftrations, appeafed by their gifts, and gained by loud protefta-tions of attachment to his interefts, and of enmity to all whom they fuppofe to be his foes. But this is not that *wifdom* to which Solomon afcribes, in the text. fuch high prerogatives. It is not the reli-gion which we preach, nor the religion of Chrift. That religion confifts in the love of God and the love of man, grounded on faith in the Lord Jefus Chrift, the great Redeemer of the world, the Interceffor for the penitent, and the patron of the virtuous; through whom we enjoy comfortable accefs to the Sovereign of the universe in the acts of worship and devotion. It confifts in juffice, humanity, and mer-cy; in a fair and candid mind, a generous and af-fectionate heavt; accompanied with temperance, felf government and a perpetual regard in all our actions to confcience and to the law of God. A religious, and a thoroughly virtuous character, therefore, I confider as the fame.

By the true honor of man is to be underftood, not what merely commands external refpect, but what commands the refpect of the heart; what raifes one to acknowledged eminence above others of the fame fpecies; what always creates efteem, and in its higheft degree produces veneration. The queftion now before us is, from what caufe this eminence arifes ? By what means is it to be attained ?

I say, first, from riches it does not arife. These, we all know, may belong to the vilest of mankind. Providence has scattered them among the crowd with an undistingussion of the state of the state of the state of the account they are in the sight of God. Experience every day proves that the possibility of the state of the state of the the most general contempt. On this point, therefore, I conceive it not necessary to insist any longer.

Neither does the honor of man arife from mere dignity of rank or office. Were fuch diftinctions always, or even generally, obtained in confequence of uncommon merit, they would indeed confer honor on the character. But, in the present state of fociety, it is too well known that this is not the cafe. They are often the confequence of birth alone. They are fometimes the fruit of mere dependence and affiduity. They may be the recompence of flattery, verfatility, and intrigue; and fo be conjoined with meannefs and bafenefs of character. To perfons graced with noble birth, or placed in high stations, much external honor is due. This is what the fubordination of fociety necessarily requires ; and what every good member of it will cheerfully yield. But how often has it happened that fuch perfons, when externally refpected, are, neverthélefs despifed by men in their hearts ; nay, fometimes execrated by the public ? Their elevation, if they have been unworthy of it, is fo far from procuring them true honor, that it only renders their infignificance, perhaps their infamy, more confpicuous. By drawing attention to their conduct, it difcovers, in the most glaring light, how little they deferved the ftation which they poffefs.

I must next observe, that the proper honor of man arifes from fome of those fplendid actions and abilities which excite high admiration. Courage and prowefs, military renown, fignal victories and conquefts, may render the name of a man famous, without rendering his character truly honorable. To many brave men, to many heroes renowned in ftory, we look up with wonder. Their exploits are recorded. Their praifes are fung. They ftand as on an eminence above the reft of mankind. Their eminence, neverthelefs, may not be of that fort before which we bow with inward efteem and refpect. Something more is wanted for that purpofe than the conquering arm and the intrepid mind. The laurels of the warrior must at all times be dyed in blood, and bedewed with the tears of the widow and the orphan. Bat if they have been ftained by rapine and inhumanity; if fordid avarice has marked his character; or low and grofs fenfuality has degraded his life; the great hero finks into a little man .- What at a diftance, or on a fuperficial view we admired, becomes mean, perhaps odious when we examine it more clofely. It is like the Colosal statue, whose immense fize struck the spectator afar off with aftonifhment; but when nearly viewed, it appears difproportioned, unfhapely and rude.

Observations of the fame kind may be applied to all the reputation derived from civil accomplifhments; from the refined politics of the flatefinan; or the literary efforts of genius and erudition. Thefe beftow, and, within certain bounds, ought to beftow, eminence and diffinction on men. They difcover talents which in themfelves are finning; and which become highly valuable, when employed in advancing the good of mankind. Hence they frequently give rife to fame. But a diffinction is to be made between fame and true honor. The former is a loud and noify applaufe : The latter, a more filent and internal homage. Fame floats on the breath of the multitude : Honor refts on the judgment of the thinking. Fame may give praife while it with-holds efteem : True honor implies efteem mingled with refpect. The one regards particular diffinugified talents: The other looks up to be whole character. Hence the flatefman, the orator, or the poet, may be famous; while yet the man himfelf is far from being honored. We envy his abilities. We wifh to rival them. But we would not chufe to be claffed wich himwho poffeffed them. Inflances of this fort are too often. found in every record of ancient or modern hiftory.

From all this it follows, that in order to difcern where man's true honor lies, we must look, not to any adventitious circumstance of fortune; not to any fingle spark-ling quality; but to the whole of what forms a man; what intitles him, as fuch, to rank high among that clafs of beings to which he belongs ; in a word, we muft look to the mind and the foul.---- A mind fuperior to fear, to felfish interest and corruption ; a mind governed by the principles of uniform rectitude and integrity; the fame in profperity and adverfity; which no bribe can feduce, nor terror overawe ; neither by pleafure melted into effeminacy, nor by diftrefs funk into dejection; fuch is the mind which forms the diftinction and eminence of man. One, who in no fituation of life is either ashamed or afraid of discharging his duty, and acting his proper part with firmnels and conftancy; true to the God whom he worfhips, and true to the faith in which he profess to believe ; full of affection to his brethren of mankind ; faithful to his friends, generous to his enmies, warm with compassion to the unfortunate ; felfdenying to little private interests and pleasures, but zealous for public interest and happines; magnanimous without being proud ; humble without being mean ; just without being harfh ; fimple in his manners, but manly in his feelings ; on whole word you can entirely rely ; whofe countenance never deceives you ; whofe profef-fions of kindnefs are the effusions of his heart : One, in fine, whom independent of any views of advantage, you would chufe for a fuperior, could truft in as a friend, and could love as a brother :----This is the man, whom u your heart, above all others, you do, you must, honor.

Such a character, imperfectly as it has now been drawn, all must acknowledge to be formed folely by the influence of fleady religion and virtue. It is the effect of principles which operating on conficience, determine it uniformly to purfue whatfoever things are true, whatfoever things are honeft, whatfoever things are just, whatfoever things are pure, whatfoever things are lovely, whatfoever things are of good report, if there be any wirtue, and if there be any pratfe.* By these means, wifdom, as the text afferts, bringeth us to honor.

In confirmation of this doctrine it is to be observed. that the honor which man acquires by religion and virtue is more independent, and more complete, than what can be acquired by any other means. It is independent of any thing foreign or external. It is not partial, but entire respect, which it procures. Where ever fortune is concerned, it is the flation or rank which commands our deference. Where fome fhining quality attracts admiration, it is only to a part of the character that we pay homage. But when a perfon is diffinguished for eminent worth and goodnefs, it is the man, the whole man, whom we refpect. The honor which he poffeffes is intrinfic. Place him in any fituation of life, even an obscure one ; let room only be given for his virtues to come forth and fhow themfelves, and you will revere him; as a private citizen; or as the father of a family. If in higher life he appear more illustrious, this is not owing merely to the refpect created by rank. It is, be-caufe there a nobler fphere of action is opened to him; becaufe his virtues are brought forth into more extended exertion; and placed in fuch confpicuous view, that he appears to grace and adorn the ftation which he fills. Even in the filence of retirement, or in the retreat of old age, fuch a man finks not into forgotten obfcurity. His remembered virtues continue to be honored, when their active exertions are over ; and to the last stage of life he is followed by public esteem and respect. Whereas, if genuine worth be wanting, the applaufe which may have attended a man for a while, by degrees dies away. Though, for a part of his life, he had dazzled the world, this was owing to his deficiency in the effential qualities having not been fulpected. As foon as the imposture is difcovered, the falling ftar finks in darknefs.—There is therefore a ftandard of independent, intrinsfic worth, to which we must bring in the end whatever claims to be honorable among men. By this we must measure it; and it will always be found, that nothing but what is effential to man, has power to command the respect of man's heart.

It is to be father observed, that the universal confent of mankind in honoring real virtue, is fufficient to flow that the genuine fenfe of human nature is on this fubject. All other claims of honor are ambulatory and changeable. The degrees of refpect paid to external ftations vary with forms of government, and fashions of the times. Qualities which in one country are highly honored, in another are lightly efteemed. Nay, what in fome regions of the earth diffinguishes a man above others, might elfewhere expose him to contempt or ridicule. But where was ever the nation on the face of the globe, who did not honor unblemished worth, unaffected piety, stedfast, humane, and regular virtue ? To whom were altars erected in the Heathen world, but to those who by their merits and heroic labours, by their invention of ufeful arts; or by fome fignal acts of beneficence to their country, or to mankind, were found worthy, in their opinion, to be transferred from among men, and added to the number of the gods ?----Even the counterfeited appearances of virtue, which are fo often found in the world, are testimonies to its praise. The hypocrite knows that, without affuming the garb of virtue, every other advantage he can posseis is insufficient to procure him efteem. Interference of intereft, or perverfity of difpofition, may, occafionally lead individuals to oppose, even to hate, the upright and the good. But however the characters of fuch perfons may be mittaken, or mifreprefented, yet, as far as they are acknowledged to be virtuous, the profligate dare not traduce them. Genuine virtue has a language that fpeaks to every heart through the world. It is a language which is underftood by all. In every region, every clime, the homage paid to it is the fame. In no one fentiment were ever mankind more generally agreed.

Finally, the honor acquired by religion and virtue is honor divine and immortal. It is honor, not in the eftimation of men only, but in the fight of God ; whofe judgment is the ftandard of truth and right; whofe approbation confers a crown of glory that fadeth not away. All the honor we can gain among men is limited and confined. Its circle is narrow. Its duration is short and transitory. But the honor which is founded on true goodnefs, accompanies us through the whole progress of our existence. It enters with man into a future state ; and continues to brighten throughout eternal ages. What procured him refpect on earch, shall render him eftimable among the great affembly of angels, and spirits of just men made perfect ; where, we are affured, they who have been eminent in righteoufnefs shall shine as the brightness of the firmament, and as the stars for ever and ever.* Earthly honors are both short lived in their continuance, and, while they laft, tarnished with foots and ftains. On fome quarter or other, their brightnefs is obfcured; their exaltation is humbled. But the honor which proceeds from God, and virtue, is unmixed and pure. It is a luftre which is derived from heaven; and is likened, in fcripture, to the light of the morning, when the fun rifeth; even a morn-ing without clouds; to the light which shineth more and more unto the perfect day: Whereas the honors which the world confers refemble the feeble and twinkling flame of a taper; which is often clouded by the fmoke it fends forth; is always wafting; and foon dies totally away.

> * Daniel xii. 3. † 2 Sam. xxiii. 4. Prov. iv. 18.

Let him, therefore who retaines any fense of human dignity; who feels within him that defire of honor which is congenial to man, afpire to the gratification of this paffion by methods which are worthy of his nature. Let him not reft on any of those external distinctions which vanity has contrived to introduce. These can procure him no more than the femblance of refpect .---Let him not be flattered by the applause which fome occafional difplay of abilities may have gained him.____ That applause may be mingled with contempt. Let him look to what will dignify his character as a man. Let him cultivate those moral qualities which all men in their hearts refpect. Wisdom shall then give to his head an ornament of grace ; a crown of glory shall she deliver to him. This is an honor to which all may aspire. It is a prize, for which every one, whether of high or low rank, may contend. It is always in his power fo to diftingush himself by worthy and virtuous conduct, as to command the respect of those around him; and, what is higheft of all, to obtain praife and honor from God.

Let no one imagine that in the religious part of this character there is any thing which cafts over it a gloomy (hade, or derogates from that efteem which men are generally difpofed to yield to exemplary virtues. Falfe ideas may be entertained of religion ; as falfe and imperfect conceptions of virtue have often prevailed in the world. But to true religion there belongs no fullen gloom; no melancholy aufterity, tending to withdraw men from human fociety, or to diminifh the exertions of active virtue. On the contrary, the religious principle, rightly underftood, not only unites with all fuch virtues, but fupports, fortifies, and confirms them. It is fo far from obfcuring the luftre of a character, that it heightens and ennobles it. It adds to all the moral virtues a venerable and authoritative dignity. It renders the virtuous character more auguft. To the decorations of a palace, it joins the majefty of a temple.

He who divides religion from virtue, understands neither the one, nor the other. It is the union of the two

which confummates the human character and state. It is their union which has diffinguished those great and illustrious men, who have shone with so much honor in former ages ; and whofe memory lives in the remembrance of fucceeding generations. It is their union which forms that wifdom which is from above ; that wifdom to which the text afcribes fuch high effects ; and to which belongs the fublime encomium given of it by an author of one of the apocryphal books of Scripture; with whofe beautiful and emphatical expressions I conclude this difcourfe. The memorial of virue is immortal. It is known with God, and with men. When it is present, men take example at it; and when it is gone, they defire it. It weareth a crown, and triumpheth forever ; having gotton the victory ; friving for undefiled rewards. Wildom is the breath of the power of God ; and a pure influence flowing from the glory of the Almighty. Therefore can no defiled thing fall into her. She is the brightness of the everlasting light; the unspotted mirror of the power of God; and the image of his goodness. Remaining in herself, she maketh all things new; and in all ages, entering into holy fouls, fhe maketh. them friends of God, and prophets : For God loveth none » but him that dwelleth with wildom. She is more beautiful than the fun; and above all the order of the flars... Being compared with light, the is found before it.*

*-Wildom of Solomon, iv. 2, 3 .- vii. 25, 26, 27, 28, 29 ...

SERMON II.

ON SENSIBILITY.

ROMANS, XII. 15.

Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with there that weep.

THE amiable fpirit of our holy religion appears in nothing more than in the care it hath taken to enforce on men the focial duties of life. This is one of the clearest characteriftics of its being a religion whofe origin is divine : For every doctrine which proceeds from the Fa-ther of mercies, will undoubtedly breathe benevolence and humanity. This is the fcope of the two exhortations in the text, to rejoice with them that rejoice, and to weep with them that weep ; the one calculated to promote the happinels, to other, to alleviate the forrows of our fellow creatures; both concurring to form that temper which interests us in the concerns of our brethren; which difpofes us to feel along with them, to take part in their joys, and in their forrows. This temper is known by the name of Senfibility; a word, which in modern times we hear in the mouth of every one ; a quality, which every one affects to poffefs; in itfelf, a most amiable and worthy disposition of mind; but often miftaken and abufed ; employed as a cover, fometimes, to capricious humor ; fometimes, to felfish passions. I shall endeavor to explain the nature of true fensibility. I shall confider its effects : and after showing its advantages, shall point out the abuses, and mistaken forms of this virtue.

The original conflitution of our nature with refpect to the mixture of felfifh and focial affections, difcovers in this, as in every other part of our frame, profound dmirable wifdom. Each individual is, by his Cre-

committed particularly to himfelf, and his own . He has it more in his own power to promote his own welfare, than any other perfon can pollibly have to promote it. It was therefore fit, it was neceffary, that in each individual felf-love fhould be the ftrongeft and most active inftinct. This felf-love, if he had been a being who flood folitary alone, might have proved fuffi-cient for the purpofe, both of his prefervation, and his welfare. But fuch is not the fituation of man. He is mixed among multitudes of the fame nature. In thefe multidudes, the felf-love of one man, or attentinn to his particular intereft, encountering the felf-love and the interefts of another, could not but produce frequent oppo-fition, and innumerable mifchiefs. It was neceffary, therefore, to provide a counterbalance to this part of his nature ; which is accordingly done, by implanting in him those focial and benevolent inftincts which lead him, in fome meafure out of himfelf, to follow the intereft of others. The ftrength of thefe focial inflincts is, in general, proportioned to their importance in hu-man life. Hence that degree of fentibility which prompts us to weep with them that weep, is ftronger than that which prompts us to rejoice with them that rejoice ; for this reason, that the unhappy ftand more in need of our fellow-feeling and affiftance than the profperous. Still, however, it was requifite, that in each individual the quantity of felf-love fhould remain in a large proportion, on account of its importance to the prefervation of his life and well-being. But as the quantity requisite for this purpose is apt both to ingross his attention, and to carry him into criminal excesses, the perfection of his nature is measured by the due counterpoife of those focial principles which, tempering the force of the felfish affection, render man equally useful to himfelf, and to those with whom he is joined in fo-ciety. Hence the use and the value of that fensibility of which we now treat.

That it conflitutes an effential part of a religious character, there can be no doubt. Not only are the words of the text express to this purpose, but the whole New Teftament abounds with paffages which enjoin the cul-tivation of this difposition. Being all one body, and members one of another, we are commanded to love our neighbour as ourfelf; to look every man not on his own things only, but on those of others also; to be pitiful, to be courteous, to be tender-hearted ; to bear one another's burthens, and fo to julfil the law of Chrift.* The difpofitions oppofite to fenfibility are, cruelty, hardnefs of heart, contracted attachment to worldly interefts ; which every one will admit to be directly opposite to the Chriftian character. According to the different degrees of constitutional warmth in men's affections, sensibility may, even among the virtuous, prevail in different proprotions. For all derive not from nature the fame happy delicacy, and terdernefs of feeling. With fome, the heart melts, and relents, in kind emotions, much more cafily than with others. But with every one who af-pires to the character of a good man, it is necefiary that the humane and compaffionate difpolitions should be found. There must be that within him which shall form him to feel in fome degree with the heart of a brother; and when he beholds others enjoying happinefs, or fees them funk in forrow, shall bring his affections to accord, and, if we may fpeak fo, to found a note unifon to theirs. This is to rejoice with them that rejoice, and to weep with them that weep. How much this temper belongs to the perfection of our nature, we learn from one who exhibited that perfection in its higheft degree. When our Lord Jefus, on a certain occasion, came to the grave of a beloved friend, and faw his relations mourning around it, he prefently caught the impreffion of their forrow; he groaned in fpirit, and was troubled. He knew that he was about to remove the

* Luke x. 27. Philip ii. 4. I Pcter iii. 8. Ephef. iv. 23. Galat. vi. 2. caufe of their diftrefs, by recalling Lazarus to life : Yet in the moment of grief, his heart fympathifed with theirs; and, together with the weeping friends, *Jefus wept*.*

Let us next proceed to confider the effect of this virtuous fenfibility on our character, and our flate. I fhall confider it in two views; its influence on our moral conduct, and its influence on our happines.

First, It powerfully influences the proper difcharge of all the relative and focial duties of life. Without fome discharge of those duties there could be no comfort or fecurity in human fociety. Men would become hordes of favages, perpetually harraffing one another. In one way or other, therefore the great duties of focial life must be performed. There must be among mankind fome reciprocal co-operation and aid. In this, all confent. But let us observe, that these duties may be performed from different principles, and in different ways. Sometimes they are performed merely from decency and regard to character; fometimes from fear, and even from felfifhnefs, which obliges men to fhow kindnefs, in order that they may receive returns of it. In fuch cafes, the exterior of fair behaviour may be preferved. But all will admit, that when from conftraint only, the offices of feeming kindnefs are performed, little dependance can be placed on them, and little value allowed to them.

By others, thefe offices are difcharged folely from a principle of duty. They are men of cold affections, and perhaps of an interefted character. But, overawed by a fenfe of religion, and convinced that they are bound to be beneficent, they fulfil the courfe of relative duties with regular tenor. Such men act from confcience and principle. So far they do well, and are worthy of praife. They affift their friends; they give to the poor; they do juftice to all. But what a different complexion is given to the fame actions, how much higher flavor do

* John ii. 35.

they acquire, when they flow from the fentibility of a feeling heart ? If one be not moved by affection, even fuppoling him influenced by principle, he will go no farther than strict principle appears to require. He will advance flowly and reluctantly. As it is justice, not generofity, which impels him, he will often feel as a talk what he is required by conficence to perform. Whereas, to him who is prompted by virtuous fenfibility, every office of beneficence and humanity is a pleafure. He gives, affifts, and relieves, not merely becaufe be is bound to do fo, but becaufe it would be painful for him to refrain. Hence, the smallest benefit he confers rifes in its value, on account of its carrying the affection of the giver impressed upon the gift. It speaks his heart ; and the difcovery of the heart is very frequently of greater confequence than all that liberality can beftow. How often will the affectionate fmile of approbation gladden the humble, and raife the dejected ? How often will the look of tender fympathy, or the tear that involuntarily falls, impart confolation to the unhappy ? By means of this correspondence of hearts, all the great duties which we owe to one another are both performed to more advantage, and endeared in the performance. From true fenfibility flow a thousand good offices, ap-parently fmall in themselves, but of high importance to the felicity of others; offices which altogether efcape the obfervation of the cold and unfeeling, who, by the hardnefs of their manner, render themfelves unamiable, even when they mean to do good. How happy then would it be for mankind, if this affectionate difpolition prevailed more generally in the world ! How much would the fum of public virtue and public felicity be increafed, if men were always inclined to rejoice with them that rejoice, and to weep with them that weep.

But, befides the effect of fuch a temper on general virtue and happinefs, let us confider its effects on the happinefs of him who posseffers it, and the various pleafures to which it gives him access. If he be master of riches or influence, it affords him the means of increas-

C

25

ing his own enjoyment, by relieving the wants, or increating the comforts of others. If he command not thefe advantages, yet all the comforts which he fees in the poffeffion of the deferving become in fome fort his, by his rejoicing in the good which they enjoy. Even the face of nature yields a fatisfaction to him which the infenfible can never know. The profusion of goodness which he beholds poured forth on the univerfe, dilates his heart with the thought that innumerable multitudes around him are bleft and happy .-- When he fees the labors of men appearing to profper, and views a country florifhing in wealth and industry ; when he beholds the fpring coming forth in its beauty, and reviving the de-. cayed face of nature; or in autumn beholds the fields loaded with plenty, and the year crowned with all its fruits ; he lifts his affections with gratitude to the great Father of all, and rejoices in the general felicity and joy.

It may indeed be objected, that the fame fenfibility lays open the heart to be pierced with many wounds from the diftreffes which abound in the world ; expofes us to frequent fuffering from the participation which it communicates of the forrows, as well as of the joys of friendship. But let it be confidered, that the tender melancholy of fympathy is accompanied with a fenfation, which they who feel it would not exchange for the gratifications of the felfifh. When the heart is ftrongly moved by any of the kind affections, even when it pours itfelf forth in virtuous forrow, a fecret attractive charm mingles with the painful emotion ; there is a joy in the midit of grief. Let it be farther confidered, that the griefs which fenfibility introduces are counterbalanced by pleafures which flow from the fame fource. Senfibility heightens in general the human powers, and is connected with acutenefs in all our feelings. If it make us more alive to fome painful fenfations, in return, it renders the pleafing ones more vivid and animated. The felfish man languishes in his narrow circle of pleasures. They are confined to what affects his own intereft. He is obliged to repeat the fame gratifications, till they become infipid.

But the man of virtuous fenfibility moves in a wider fphere of felicity. His powers are much more frequent-ly called forth into occupations of pleafing activity. Numberlefs occafions open to him of indulging his favorite tafte, by conveying fatisfaction to others. Often it is in his power, in one way or other, to footh the afflicted heart ; to carry fome confolation into the houfe of woe. In the fcenes of ordinary life, in the domeftic and focial intercourfes of man, the cordiality of his affections chears and gladdens him. Every appearance, every description of innocent happiness, is enjoyed by him. Every native expression of kindness and affection among others is felt by him, even though he be not the object of it. Among a circle of friends, enjoying one another, he is as happy as the happieft. In a word, he lives in a different fort of world from what the felfifh man inhabits .- He poffesses a new fense, which enables him to behold objects which the felfish cannot fee. At the fame time, his enjoyments are not of that kind which remain merely on the furface of the mind. They penctrate the heart. They enlarge and elevate, they refine and ennoble it. To all the pleafing emotions of affection, they add the dignified confeioufness of virtue. Children of men ! Men formed by nature to live and to feel as brethren ! How long will ye continue to effrange yourfelves from one another by competitions and jeal-oufies, when in cordial union ye might be fo much more bleft ? How long will ye feek your happinefs in felfith gratifications alone, neglecting those purer and better fources of joy, which flow from the affections and the heart ?

Having now explained the nature, and fhown the value and high advantages of true fenfibility, I proceed to point out fome of the miftaken forms, and abufes of this virtue......In modern times, the chief improvement of which we have to boaft, is a fenfe of humanity. This, notwithftanding the felfifuefs that ftill prevails, is the favorite and diffinguifhing virtue of the age. On general manners, and on feveral departments of fociety, it

has had confiderable influence. It has abated the fpirit of perfecution : It has even tempered the horrors of war; and man is now more ashamed than he was in fome former ages, of acting as a favage to man.----Hence, fenfibility has become fo reputable a quality, that the appearance of it is frequently affumed when the reality is wanting. Softnefs of manners must not be miftaken for true fenfibility. Senfibility indeed tends to produce gentlenefs in behavior ; and when fuch behavior flows from native affection, it is valuable and amiable. But the exterior manner alone may be learned in the fchool of the world; and often, too often, is found to cover much unfeeling hardness of heart. Professions of fenfibility on every trifling occasion, joined with the appearance of excellive foftnefs, and a profusion of fentimental language, afford always much ground for diftruft. They create the fuspicion of a studied character. - Frequently, under a negligent and feemingly rough manner, there lies a tender and feeling heart. Manlinefs and fenfibility are fo far from being incompatible, that the truly brave are, for the most part, generous and humane; while the foft and effeminate are hardly capable of any vigorous exertion of affection.

As fenfibility fuppofes delicacy of feeling with refpect to others, they who affect the higheft fenfibility are apt to carry this delicacy to excefs. They are, perhaps, not incapable of the warmth of difinterefted friendfhip; but they are become for refined in all their fenfations; they entertain fuch high notions of what ought to correfpond in the feelings of others to their own; they are for mightily hurt by every thing which comes not up to their ideal ftandard of reciprocal affection, as to produce difquiet and uneafinefs to all with whom they are connected. Hence, unjuft fufpicious of their friends; hence, groundlefs upbraidings, and complaints of unkindnefs; hence, a pronenefs to take violent offence at trifles. In confequence of examining their friends with a microfcopic eye, what to an ordinary obferver would not be unpleafing, to them is grating and difgufting. At the bottom of the character of fuch perfons there alway lie much pride, and attention to themfelves. This is indeed a falfe fpecies of fenfibility. It is the fubfitution of a capricious and irritable delicacy, in the room of that plain and native tendernefs of heart, which prompts men to view others with indulgent eye, and to make great allowances for the imperfections which are fometimes adherent to the moft amiable qualities.

There are others who affect not fenfibility to this extreme, but who found high claims to themfelves upon the degree of interest which they take in the concerns of others. Although their fenfibility can produce no benefit to the perfon who is its object, they always conceive that it intitles themfelves to fome profitable returns. Thefe, often, are perfons of refined and artful character; who partly deceive themfelves, and partly employ their fenfibility as a cover to interest. He who acts from genuine affection, when he is feeling along with others in their joys or forrows, thinks not of any recompence to which this gives him a title. He follows the impulie of his heart. He obeys the dictate of his nature; just as the vine by its nature produces fruit, and the fountain pours forth its ftreams. Wherever views of interest, and prospects of return, mingle with the feelings of affection, fensibility acts an imperfect part, and entitles us to a small fhare of praife.

But fuppoling it to be both complete and pure, I muft caution you against resting the whole merit of your character on fensibility alone. It is indeed a happy constitution of mind. It fits men for the proper discharge of many duties, and gives them access to many virtuous pleasures. It is requisite for our acceptance either with God or man. At the fame time, if it remain an inftinctive feeling alone, it will form no more than an imperfect character. Complete virtue is of a more exalted and dignified nature. It fuppofes fensibility, good temper, and benevolent affections; It includes them as effential parts; but it reaches farther : it fuppofes them to be strengthened and confirmed by principle; it re-

C 2

quires them to be fupported by juffice, temperance, fortitude, and all those other virtues which enable us to act with propriety, in the trying fituations of life.

It is very possible for a man to posses the kind affections in a high degree, while at the fame time, he is carried away by paffion and pleafure into many criminal deeds. Almost every man values himself on possessing virtue in one or other of its forms. He wilhes to lay claim to fome quality which will render-him eftimable in his own eye, as well as that of the public. Hence, it is common for many, especially for those in the higher classes of life, to take much praise to themfelves on account of their fenfibility, though it be, in truth, a fenfibility of a very defective kind. They relent at the view of mifery when it is ftrongly fet before them. . Often too, affected chiefly by the powers of description, it is at feigned and pictured diftrefs, more than at real mifery, that they relent. The tears which they fhed upon these occasions they confider as undoubted proofs of virtue. They applaud themfelves for the goodness of their hearts; and conclude that with fuch feelings they cannot fail to be agreeable to Heaven. At the fame time, thefe transient relentings make flight impression on their conduct. They give rife to few, if good deeds; and foon after fuch perfons have wept at fome tragical tale, they are ready to ftretch forth the hand of oppreffion, to grafp at the gain of injuffice, or to plunge into the torrent of criminal pleafures. This fort of fenfibility affords no more than a fallacious claim to virtue, and gives men no ground to think highly of themfelves. We must inquire not merely how they feel, but how their feelings prompt them to act, in order to afcertain their real character.

I shall conclude with observing, that fensibility, when genuine and pure, has a strong connection with piety. That warmth of affection, and tenderness of heart, which lead men to feel for their brethren, and to enter into their joys and forrows, should naturally dispose them to melt at the remembrance of the divine goodness; to glow with admiration of the divine majesty; to fend up the

voice of praife and adoration to that Supreme Being who makes his creatures happy. He who pretends to great fenfibility towards men, and yet has no feeling for the high objects of religion, no heart to admire and adore the great Father of the universe, has reason to distrust the truth and delicacy of his fenfibility. He has reason to fuspect, that in some corner of his heart there lodges a fecret depravity, an unnatural hardnefs and calloufnefs, which vitiates his character.-Let us fludy to join all the parts of virtue in proper union ; to be confiftently and uniformly good ; just and upright, as well as pitiful and courteous ; pious, as well as fympathifing. Let us pray to him who made the heart, that he would fill it with all proper difpositions ; rectify all its errors ; and render it the happy abode of perfonal integrity and focial tendernefs, of purity, benevolence, and devotion.

SERMON III.

ON THE IMPROVEMENT OF TIME.

GENESIS XLVII. 8.

And Pharaoh faid unto Jacob, How old art thou ?

TIME is of fo great importance to mankind, that it cannot too often employ religious meditation. There is nothing in the management of which wifdom is more requifite, or where mankind difplay their inconfiftency more. In its particular parcels, they appear entirely carelefs of it; throw it away with thoughtlefs profufion. But, when collected into fome of its great portions, and viewed as the meafure of their continuance in life, they become fentible of its value, and begin to regard it with a ferious eye. While day after day is wafted in a courfe of idlenefs or vicious pleafure, if fome incident thall occur which leads the most inconfiderate man to think of his age, or time of life; how much of it is gone; atwhat period of it he is now arrived ; and to what proportion of it he can with any probability look forward,. as yet to come; he can hardly avoid feeling some fecret compunction, and reflecting ferioufly upon his ftate. Happy, if that virtuous impression were not of moment-ary continuance, but retained its influence amidst the fucceeding cares and pleafures of the world ! To the good old Patriarch mentioned in the text we have reafon: to believe that fuch impreffions were habitual. The question put to him by the Egyptian monarch produced, in his answer, such reflections as were naturally fuited to his time of life, And Jacob faid unto Pharaoh, the days of the years of my pilgrimage are an hundred and thirty years : few and evil have the days of the years of my life been, and have not attained unto the days of the years of the life of my fathers, in the days of their pilgrimage. But the peculiar circumstances of the Patriarch, or the number of his years, are not to be the fubject of our present confideration. My purpose is, to fhow how we fhould be affected in every period of hu-man life, by reflection upon our age, whether we be young, or advanced in years ; in order that the queftion, How old art thou? may never be put to any of us with-out fome good effect. There are three different portions of our life which fuch a question naturally calls to view; that part of it which is paft; that which is now prefent ; and that to which we fondly look forward, as future. Let us confider in what manner we ought to be affected by attending to each of thefe.

I. Let us review that part of our time which is paft.— According to the progrefs which we have made in the journey of life, the field which paft years prefent to our review will be more or lefs extensive. But to every ope they will be found to afford fufficient matter of humiliation and regret. For where is the perfon, who having acted for any time in the world, remembers not many errors, and follies, in his paft behavior ? Who dares to fay, that he has improved, as he might have done, the various advantages which were afforded him ; and that he recalls nothing for which he has reafon either to grieve, or to blufh ? When we recollect the feveral stages of life through which we have paffed ; the fucceffive occupations in which we have been engaged, the defigns we have formed, and the hopes and fears which alternately have filled our breaft ; how barren for moft part is the remembrance; and how few traces of any thing valuable or important remain ? Like characters drawn on the fand, which the next wave washes totally away, fo one trivial fuccession of events has effaced the memory of the preceding ; and though we have feemed all along to be bufy, yet for much of what we have acted, we are neither wifer nor better than if fuch actions had never been. Hence, let the retrofpect of what is past produce, as its first effect, humiliation in our own eyes, and abasement before God. Much do human pride and felf-complacency require fome correction ;and that correction is never more effectually administer-ed, than by an impartial and ferious review of former life.

But though paft time be gone, we are not to confider it as irredeemably loft. To a very profitable purpole it may yet be applied, if we lay hold of it while it remains in remembrance, and oblige it to contribute to future improvement. If you have gained nothing more by the years that are paft, you have at leaft gained experience; and experience is the mother of wildom. You have feen the weak parts of your character; and may have difcovered the chief fources of your mifconduct. To thefe let your attention be directed; ou thefe, let the proper guards be fet. If you have triffed long, refolve to triffe no more. If your paffions have often betrayed and degraded you, ftudy how they may be kept in future, under better difcipline. Learn, at the fame time, never to truft prefumptuoufly in your own wifdom. Humbly apply to the Author of your being, and befeech his grace to guide you fafely through thofe flippery and dangerous paths, in which experience has shown that you are fo ready to err, and to fall.

In reviewing past life, it cannot but occur, that many things now appear of inconfiderable importance, which once occupied and attached us, in the higheft degree. Where are those keen competitions, those mortifying difappointments, those violent enmities, those eager purfuits, which we once thought were to last forever, and on which we confidered our whole happinefs or mifery as fufpended ? We look back upon them now, as upon a dream which has paffed away. None of those mighty confequences have followed which we had predicted. The airy fabrick has vanished, and left no trace behind it. We finile at our former violence ; and wonder how fuch things could have ever appeared fo fignificant and great. We may reft affured, that what hath been, shall again be. When Time shall once have laid his lenient hand on the paffions and purfuits of the prefent moment, they too fhall lofe that imaginary value which heated fancy now beftows upon them. Hence, let them al-ready begin to fubfide to their proper level. Let wifdom infuse a tincture of moderation into the eagerness of contest, by anticipating that period of coolness, which the lapse of time will, of itself, certainly bring. When we look back on years that are past, how fwiftly do they appear to have fleeted away? How infensibly has one period of life ftolen upon us after another, like the fuc-ceflive incidents in a tale that is told? Before we were aware, childhood had grown up into youth ; youth had paffed into manhood ; and manhood now, perhaps, begins to affume the grey hair, and to decline into old age. When we were carrying our views forward, months and years to come feem to stretch through a long and ex-tensive space. But when the time shall arrive of our looking back, they fhall appear contracted within narrow bounds. Time, when yet before us, feems to advance with flow and tardy fteps ; no fooner is it paft, than we difcern its wings,

ON THE IMPROVEMENT OF TIME.

It is a remarkable peculiarity in the retrofpect of former life, that it is commonly attended with fome meafure of heavinefs of heart. Even to the most prosperous, the memory of joys that are past is accompanied with fecret forrow. In the days of former years, many objects arife to view, which make the most unthinking, grave ; and render the ferious, fad. The pleafurable fcenes of youth, the objects on which our affections had been early placed, the companions and friends with whom we had fpent many happy days, even the places and the occu-pations to which we had been long accuftomed, but to which we have now bid farewell, can hardly ever be recalled, without foftening, nor fometimes, without piercing, the heart. Such fenfations, to which few, if any, of my hearers, are wholly strangers, I now mention, as affording a ftrong proof of that vanity of the human ftate, which is fo often reprefented in the facred writings : And vain indeed must that state be, where shades of grief tinge the recollection of its brighteft fcenes. But, at the fame time, though it be very proper that fuch meditations should fometimes enter the mind, yet on them I advife not the gentle and tender heart to dwell too long. They are apt to produce a fruitlefs melancholy; to deject, without bringing much improve-ment; to thicken the gloom which already hangs over human life, without furnishing proportionable affiftance to virtue.

Let me advife you, rather to recall to view fuch parts of former conduct, if any fuch there be, as afford in the remembrance a rational fatisfaction. And what parts of conduct are thefe ? Are they the purfuits of fenfual pleafure, the riots of jollity, or the difplays of fhow and vanity ? No; I appeal to your hearts, my friends, if what you recollect with most pleafure be not the innocent, the virtuous, the honorable parts of your past life; when you were employed in cultivating your minds, and improving them with ufeful knowledge; when, by regular application and perfevering labor, you were laying the foundation of future reputation and advancement; when you were occupied in difcharging with fidelity the duties of your station, and acquiring the efteem of the worthy and the good; when in fome trying fituation you were enabled to act your part with firmnefs and honor; or had feized the happy opportunity of affifting the deferving, of relieving the diftreffed, and bringing down upon your heads the bleffings of those that were ready to perifb. These, these are the parts of former life which are recalled with most fatisfaction ! On them alone, no heavinefs of heart attends. You enjoy them as a treafure which is now ftored up, and put beyond all danger of being loft. These chear the hours of fadnefs, lighten the burden of old age, and, through the mortifying remembrance of much of the paft, dart a ray of light and joy. From the review of thefe, and the comparison of them with the deceitful pleafures of fin, let us learn how to form our estimate of happines. Let us learn what is true, what is falfe, in human pleafures; and from experience of the past, judge of the quarter to which we must in future turn, if we would lay a foundation for permanent fatisfaction. After having thus reviewed the former years of our life, let us confider,

II. What attention is due to that period of age in which we are at prefent placed. Here lies the immediate and principal object of our concern. For the recollection of the paft is only as far of moment, as it acts upon the prefent. The paft, to us now is little ; the future, as yet, is nothing. Between thefe two great gulphs of time fubfifts the prefent, as an ifthmus or bridge, along which we are all paffing. With hafty and inconfiderate fteps let us not pafs along it; but remember well, how much depends upon our holding a fteady, and properly conducted courfe. *Whatfoever* thine hand findeth to do, do it now with all thy might; for now is the accepted time; now is the day of farvation. Many directions might be given for the wife and religious improvement of the prefent; a few of which only I thall hint.

Let us begin with excluding those fuperfluous avocations which unprofitably confume .it. Life is fhort ; much that is of real importance remains to be done. If we fuffer the prefent time to be wafted either in abfolute idlenefs, or in frivolous employments, it will hereafter call for vengeance against us. Removing therefore what is merely fuperfluous, let us bethink ourfelves of what is most material to be attended to at prefent : As, first and chief, the great work of our falvation ; the difcharge of the religious duties which we owe to God our Creator, and to Chrift our Redeemer. God waiteth as yet to be gracious ; whether he will wait longer, none of us can tell. Now, therefore, feek the Lord while he may be found, call upon him while he is near. Our fpiritual interests will be best promoted by regular performance of all the duties of ordinary life. Let those, therefore, occupy a great fhare of the prefent hour. Whatever our age, our character, our profession, cr station in the world, requires us to do, in that let each revolving day find us bufy. Never delay till to-morrow what reafon and conficience tell you ought to be performed to-day. To-morrow is not yours; and though you fhould live to enjoy it, you must not overload it with a burden not its own. Sufficient for the day will prove the duty thereof.

The obfervance of order and method, is of high confequence for the improvement of prefent time. He who performs every employment in its due place and feafon, fuffers no part of time to efcape without profit. He multiplies his days; for he lives much in little fpace. Whereas he who neglects order in the arrangement of his occupations, is always loofing the prefent in returning upon the paft, and trying, in vain to recover it when gone. Let me advife you frequently to make the prefent employment of time an object of thought. Afk yourfelves, about what are you now bufied ? What is the ultimate fcope of your prefent purfuits and cares ? Can you juffify them to yourfelves ? Are they likely to produce any thing that will furvive the moment, and

bring forth fome fruit for futurity ? He who can give no fatisfactory answer to fuch queftions as thefe, has reason to suspect that his employment of the prefent is not tending either to his advantage, or his honor. Finally, let me admonish you, that while you study to improve, you fhould endeavor alfo to enjoy the prefent hour. Let it not be difturbed with groundlefs difcontents, or poifoned with foolifh anxieties about what is to come : But look up to Heaven, and acknowledge, with a grateful heart, the actual bleffings you enjoy. If you muft admit, that you are now in health, peace, and fafety; without any particular or uncommon evils to afflict your condition ; what more can you reafonably look for in this vain and uncertain world ? How little can the , greateft profperity add to fuch a ftate ? Will any future fituation ever make you happy, if now, with fo few caufes of grief, you imagine yourfelves miferable? The evil lies in the ftate of your mind, not in your condition of fortune ; and by no alteration of circumflances is likely to be remedied. Let us now,

III. Confider with what difpofitions we ought to look forward to those years of our life that may yet be to come. Merely to look forward to them, is what re-quires no admonition. Futurity is the great object on which the imaginations of men are employed ; for the fake of which the paft is forgotten, and the prefent too often neglected. All time is in a manner fwallowed up by it. On futurity, men build their defigns ; on futurity, they reft their hopes ; and though not happy at the prefent, they always reckon on becoming fo, at fome fubsequent period of their lives. This propenfity to look forward, was for wife purpofes implanted in the human breaft. It ferves to give proper occupation to the active powers of the mind, and to quicken all its exertions. But it is too often immoderately indulged, and grossly abused. The curiofity which fometimes prompts perfons to enquire, by -unlawful methods, into what is to come, is equally foolifh and finful. Lct us reftrain all defire of penetrating farther than is allowed

us, into that dark and unknown region. Futurity belongs to God : And happy for us is that myfterious veil with which his wildom has covered it. Were it in our power to lift up the veil, and to behold what it conceals, many and many a thorn we would plant in our breafts. The proper and rational conduct of men with regard to futurity, is regulated by two confiderations : Firft, that much of what it contains, muft remain to us abfolutely unknown; next, that there are alfo fome events in it which may be certainly known and forefeen.

First, much of futurity is, and must be, entirely unknown to us. When we fpeculate about the continuance of our life, and the events which are to fill it, we behold a river which is always flowing ; but which foon cleapes out of our fight, and is covered with mifts and darknefs. Some of its windings we may endeavor to trace ; but it is only for a very fhort way that we are able to purfue them. In endless conjectures we quickly find ourfelves bewildered ; and, often, the next event that happens baffles all the reafonings we had formed concerning the fuccession of events. The confequence which follows from this is, that all the anxiety about futurity, which paffes the bounds of reasonable precaution, is unprofitable and vain. Certain measures are indeed neceffary to be taken for our fafety. We are not to rush forward inconfiderate and headlong. We mult make, as far as we are able, provision for future welfare ; and guard against dangers which apparently threaten. But having done this, we must stop ; and leave the rest to Him who disposeth of futurity at his will. He who fiteth in the heavens laughs at the wildom and the plans of worldly men. Wherefore, boat net thyfelf of to-morrow ; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth. For the fame reafon, defpair not of to-morrow ; for it may bring forth good as well as evil. Vex not yourfelves with imaginary fears. The impending black cloud, to which you look up with fo much dread, may pais by harmlefs ; or though it fhould difcharge the

ftorm, yet, before it breaks, you may be lodged in that lonely manfion which no ftorms ever touch.

In the next place, there are in futurity fome events which may be certainly forefeen, by us, through all its darknefs. First, it may be confidently predicted, that no fituation into which it will bring us, shall ever anfwer fully to our hopes, or confer perfect happinefs. This is as certain as if we already faw it, that life, in its future periods, will continue to be what it has heretofore been ; that it will be a mixed and varied flate ; a chequered fcene of pleafures and pains, of fugitive joys and transient griefs, fucceeding in a round to one another. Whether we look forward to the years of youth, or to those of manhood and advanced life, it is all the fame. The world will be to us, what it has been to generations paft. Set out, therefore, on what remains of your journey under this perfuation. According to this measure, estimate your future pleasures ; and calculate' your future gains. Carry always along with you a modest and a temperate mind. Let not your expectations from the years that are to come rife too high; and your difappointments will be fewer, and more eafily fupported.

Farther; this may be reckoned upon as certain, that in every future fituation of life, a good confeience, a well ordered mind, and a humble truft in the favor of Heaven, will prove the effential ingredients of your happinefs. In reflecting upon the paft, you have found this to hold. Affure yourfelves that in future, the cafe will be the fame. The principal correctives of human vanity and diffrefs, muft be fought for in religion and virtue. Entering on paths which to you are flew and unknown, place yourfelves under the conduct of a divine guide. Follow the great Shepherd of Ifrael, who, amidit the turmoil of this world, leads his flock *into* green paftures, and by the fill waters.—As you advance in life, fludy to improve both in good principles, and in good practice. You will be enabled to look to futurity without fear, if, whatever it brings, it fhall find you reg-

41

ularly employed in doing jufly, loving mercy, and walking humbly with the Lord your God.

Laftly, Whatever other things may be dubious in futurity, two great events are undoubtedly certain, death and judgment. Thefe we all know, are to terminate the whole course of time ; and we know them to be not only certain, but to be approaching nearer to us, in consequence of every day that passes over our heads. To these therefore, let us look forward, not with the dread of children, but with that manly feriousness which belongs to men and chriftians. Let us not avert our view from them, as if we could place them at fome greater. diftance by excluding them from our thoughts. This indeed is the refuge of too many ; but it is the refuge of fools, who aggravate thereby the terrors they must encounter. For he that cometh, fall come, and will not tarry. To his coming, let us look with a fleady eye; and us life advances through its progressive stages, prepare for its close, and for appearing before him who made us .-

Thus I have endeavored to point out the reflections proper to be made, when the queftion is put to any of us, *How old art thou ?* I have fhown with what eye we fhould review the paft years of our life; in what light we fhould confider the prefent; and with what difpolitions look forward to the future : In order that fuch a queftion may always leave fome ferious imprefion behind it; and may difpofe us fo to number the years of our life, that we may apply our hearts unto wifdom.

SERMON IV.

ON THE DUTIES BELONGING TO MIDDLE AGE.

I CORINTHIANS XIII. II.

When I became a man, I put away childiff things.

TO every thing, fays the wife man, there is a feafon; and a time to every purpose under Heaven.* As there are duties which belong to particular fituations of fortune, fo there are duties alfo which refult from particular periods of human life. In every period of it, indeed, that comprehensive rule takes place, Fear God and keep his commandments ; for this is the whole duty of man.+ Piety to God, and charity to men, are incumbent upon perfons of every age, as foon as they can think and act. Yet these virtues, in different stages of life, assume different forms; and when they appear in that form which is most fuited to our age, they appear with peculiar gracefulnefs; they give propriety to conduct, and add dignity to character .---- In former difcourfes I have treated of the virtues which adorn youth, and of the duties which fpecially belong to old age.[‡] The circle of those duties which respect middle age is indeed much larger. As that is the bufy period in the life of man, it includes in effect the whole compass of religion, and therefore cannot have its peculiar character fo definitely marked and afcertained. At the fame time, during those years wherein one is fensible that he has advanced beyond the confines of youth, but has not yet passed into the region of old age, there are feveral things which reflection on that portion of human life fuggefts, or at least ought to fuggest, to the mind. Inconfiderate must

> * Eccles. iii. 1. + Eccles. xii. 13. ‡ See vol. I. Sermons 11, 12.

he be, who, in his gradual progrefs throughout middle age, paufes not, at times, to think, how far he is now receding from youth; how near he draws to the borders of declining age; what part it is now incumbent on him to act; what duties both God and the world have a title to expect from him. To thefe, I am at prefent to call your attention; as what materially concern the greateft part of thofe who are now my hearers.

I. I begin with observing, that the first duty of those who are become men is, as the text expresses it, to put away childish things. The seafon of youthful levities, follies, and paffions, is now over. These have had their reign ; a reign perhaps to long ; and to which a termination is certainly proper at laft. Much indulgence is due to youth. Many things admit of excufe then, which afterwards become unpardonable. Some things may even be graceful in youth, which, if not criminal, are at least ridiculous, in perfons of mature years. It is a great trial of wildom, to make our retreat from youth with propriety ; to affume the character of manhood, without exposing ourfelves to reproach, by an unfeafonable remainder of juvenility, on the one hand, or by precife and difgufting formality, on the other. Nature has placed certain boundaries, by which the difcriminates the pleafures, actions, and employments, that are fuited to the different stages of human life. It becomes us, neither to overleap those boundaries by a transition too hafty and violent ; nor to hover too long on one fide of the limit, when nature calls us to pass over to the other.

There are particularly two things in which middle age thould preferve its diffinction and feparation from youth; thefe are, levities of behavior, and intemperate indulgence of pleafure. The gay fpirits of the young often prompt an inconfiderate degree of levity, fometimes, amufing, fometimes offenfive; but for which, though betraying them occafionally into ferious dangers, their want of experience may plead excufe. A more composed, and manly behavior is expected in riper years. The affectation of youthful vanities, degrades the dignity of manhood ; even renders its manners left agreeable ; and by aukward attempts to pleafe, produce contempt. Chearfulnefs is becoming in every age. But the proper chearfulnefs of a man is as different from the levity of the boy, as the flight of the eagle is from the fluttering of a fparrow in the air.

As all unfeafonable returns to the levity of youth ought to be laid afide,-an admonition which equally belongs to both the fexes,-fill more are we to guard against those intemperate indulgences of pleasure, to which the young are unhappily prone. From thefe we cannot too foon retreat. They open the path to ruin, in every period of our days. As long, however as thefe exceffes are confined to the first flage of life, hope is left, that when this fever of the spirits shall abate, sobriety may gain the afcendant, and wifer counfels have power to influence the conduct. But after the feafon of youth is paft, if its intemperate spirit remain ; if, inftead of liftening to the calls of honor, and bending attention to the carcs, and the business of sen, the fame courfe of idlenefs and fenfuality continue to be purfuel, the cafe becomes more defperate. A fad prefumption arifes, that long immaturity is to prevail; and that the pleafures and paffions of the youth are to fink and overwhelm the man. Difficult, I confeis, it may prove to overcome the attachments which youthful habits had for a long while been forming. Hard, at the beginning, is the task, to impose on our conduct restraints which are altogether unaccustomed and new. But this is a trial which every one must undergo, in entering on new scenes of action, and new periods of life. Let those who are in this fituation bethink themfelves, that all is now at stake. Their character and honor, their future fortune and fuccefs in the world, depend in a great meafure on the steps they take, when first they appear on the ftage of active life. The world then looks to them with an obferving eye. It ftudies their behaviour; and interprets all their motions, as prefages of the line of future conduct which they mean to hold. Now, therefore, put away childifh things ; difinifs your former trifling amufements, and youthful pleafures ; blaft not the hopes which your friends are willing to conceive of you. Higher occupations, more ferious cares, await you. Turn your mind to the fteady and vigorous difeharge of the part you are called to act—This leads me,

II. To point out the particular duties which open on those who are in the middle period of life. They are now come forward to that field of action where they are to mix in all the ftir and buftle of the world ; where all the human powers are brought forth into full exercife ; where all that is conceived to be important in human affairs is inceffantly going on around them. The time of youth was the preparation for future action. In old age our active part is supposed to be finished, and reft is permitted. Middle age is the feafon when we are expected to difplay the fruits which education had prepared and ripened. In this world, all of us were formed to be affiftants to one another. The wants of fociety call for every man's labor, and require various departments to be filled up. They require that fome be appointed to rule, and others to obey ; fome, to defend the fociety from danger, others to maintain its internal or ler and peace ; fome, to provide the conveniencies of life, others to promote the improvement of the mind ; many, to work; others to contrive and direct. In fhort, within the fphere of fociety there is employment for every one; and in the course of these employments, many a moral duty is to be performed ; many a religious grace to be exercifed. No one is permitted to be a mere blank in the world. No rank, nor flation, no dignity of birth, nor extent of poffeffions, exempt any man from contributing his fhare to public utility and good. This' is the precept of God. This is the voice of nature. This is the just demand of the human race upon one another.

One of the first questions, therefore, which every man who is in the vigour of his age should put to himself is, "What am I doing in this world? What have I yet "done, whereby I may glorify God, and be useful to my " fellows? Do I properly fill up the place which be-" longs to my rank and ftation? Will any memorial re-" main of my having exifted on the earth? Or are my days palling fruitlefs away, now when I might be of " fome importance in the fyftem of human affairs?"

Let not any man imagine that he is of no importance, and has, upon that account, a privilege to trifle with his days at pleafure. Talents have been given to all ; to some, ten ; to others, five ; to others, two. Occupy with thefe* till I come, is the command of the great Mafter, to all .---- Where fuperior abilities are poffeffed, or diffinguished advantage of fortune are enjoyed, a wider range is afforded for ufeful exertion, and the world is intitled to expect it. But among those who fill up the inferior departments of fociety, though the fphere of ulefulness be more contracted, no one is left entirely infignificant. Let us remember, that in all ftations and conditions, the important relations take place, of mafters or fervants, husbands and wives, parents and children, brothers and friends, citizens and fubjects. The difcharge of the duties arising from those various relations, forms a great portion of the work affigned to the middle age of man. Though the part we have to act may be confined within a humble line, yet if it be honorably acted, it will be always found to carry its own reward.

In fine, indufty, in all its virtuous forms, ought to infpirit and invigorate manhood. This will add to it both fatisfaction and dignity; will make the current of our years, as they roll, flow, along in a clear and equable ftream, without the putrid ftagnation of floth and idlenefs. Idlenefs is the great corruptor of youth; and the bane and diffionor of middle age. He who, in the prime of life, finds time to hang heavy on his hands, may with much reafon fufpect, that he has not confulted the duties which the confideration of his age impofed upon him; affured he has not confulted his own happinefs But amidft all the buftle of the world, let usnot forget,

* Lake xix. 33.

III. To guard with vigilance against the peculiar dangers which attend the period of middle life. It is much to be regretted, that in the prefent ftate of things, there is no period of man's age in which his virtue is not expofed to perils. Pleafure lays its fnares for youth ; and after the scafon of youthful follies is past, other tempta-tions, no less formidable to virtue, presently arife. The love of pleafure is fucceeded by the paffion for interest, In this paffion the whole mind is too often abforbed ; and the change thereby induced on the character is of no amiable kind.—Amidft the exceffes of youth, virtuous affections often remain. The attachments of friendthip, the love of honor, and the warmth of fenfibility, give a degree of luftre to the character, and cover many a failing. But interest, when it is become the ruling principle, both debafes the mind, and hardens the heart. It deadens the feeling of every thing that is fublime or refined. It contracts the affections within a narrow circle; and extinguishes all those sparks of generofity and tenderness which once glowed in the breaft.

In proportion as worldly purfuits multiply, and competitions rife, ambition, jealoufy and envy, combine with interest to excite bad passions, and to increase the corruption of the heart. At first, perhaps, it was a man's intention to advance himself in the world by none but fair and laudable methods. He retained for fome time an averfion to whatever appeared difhonorable. But here, he is encountered by the violence of an enemy. There, he is fupplanted by the address of a rival. The pride of a fuperior infults him. The ingratitude of a friend provokes him .- Animofities rufile his temper. Sufpicions poifon his mind. He finds, or imagines that he finds, the artful and defigning furrounding him on every haud. He views covruption and iniquity prevailing; the modeft neglected; the forward and the crafty rifing to diftinction. Too eafily, from the example of others, he learns that mystery of vice, called the way of the world. What he has learned he fancies neceffary to practife for his own defence; and of course affumes that fupple and verfatile character, which he obferves to be frequent, and which often has appeared to him fuccefsful.

To thefe, and many more dangers of the fame kind, is the man exposed who is deeply engaged in active life. No fmall degree of firmnefs in religious principle, and of conftancy in virtue is requisite, in order to prevent his being affimilated to the fpirit of the world, and carried away by the multitude of evil doers. Let him therefore call to mind those principles which ought to fortify him against fuch temptations to vice. Let him often recollect that, whatever his station in life may be, he is a man; he is a chriftian. Thefe are the chief characters which he has to fupport ; characters fuperior far, if they be fupported with dignity, to any of the titles with which courts can decorate him ; fuperior to all that can be acquired in the strife of a bury world. Let him think, that though it may be defirable to increase his opulence, or to advance his rank, yet what he ought to hold much more facred is, to maintain his integrity and honor. If these be forfeited, wealth or station will have few charms left. They will not be able to protect him long from finking into contempt in the eye of an obferving world. Even to his own eye he will at last appear base and wretched .- Let not the affairs of the world entirely engrofs his time and thoughts. From that contagious air which he breathes in the midft of it, let him fometimes retreat into the falutary shade confecrated to devotion and to wildom. There, converfing ferioufly with his own foul, and looking up to the Father of fpirits, let him ftudy to calm those unquiet passions and to rectify those internal diforders, which intercourfe with the world had excited and increafed. In order to render this medicine of the mind more effectual, it will be highly proper,

IV. That as we advance in the courfe of years, we often attend to the lapfe of time and life, and to the revolutions which thefe are ever affecting. In this meditation, one of the first reflections which should occur is,

how much we owe to that God who hath hitherto help. ed us; who hath brought us on fo far in life; hath, guided us through the flippery paths of youth, and now enables us to flourish in the strength of manhood. Look back, my friends, to those who started along with yourfelves in the race of life. Think how many of them have fallen around you. Obferve how many blank fpaces you can number in the catalogue of these who were once your companions. If, in the midst of fo much devaftation, you have been preferved and bleffed ; confider ferioufly what returns you owe to the goodnefs of Heaven. Inquire whether your conduct has corresponded to thefe obligations ; whether, in public and in private, you have honored, as became you, the God of your fathers ; and whether, amidst the unknown occurrences that are yet before you, you have ground to hope for the continued protection of the Almighty.

Bring to mind the various revolutions which you have beheld in human affairs, fince you became actor on this bufy theatre. Reflect on the changes which have taken place in men and manners, in opinions and cuftoms, in private fortunes, and in public conduct. By the obfervations you have made on thefe, and the experience you have gained, have you improved proportionably in wifdom ? Have the changes of the world which you have witneffed, loofened all unreafonable attachment to it ? Have they taught you this great leffon, that while *the fafnion of the world* is ever *paffing away*, only in God and in virtue, ftability is to be found ? Of great ufe, amidft the whirl of the world, are fuch paufes as thefe in life ; fuch refting places of thought and reflection-; whence we can calmly and defiberately look back on the paft, and anticipate the future.

To the future, we are often cafting an eager eye, and fondly floring it, in our imagniation, with many a pleafing fcene. But if we would look to it, like wife men, let it be under the perfuation that it is nearly to refemble the paft, in bringing forward a mixture of alternate hopes and fears, of griefs and joys. In order to be pre-

E.

pared for whatever it may bring, let us cultivate that manly fortitude of mind, which, fupported by a pious truft in God, will enable us to encounter properly the vicifitudes of our ftate. No quality is more neceffary than this, to them who are palling through that ftormy feafon of life of which we now treat. Softnefs and effeminacy, let them leave to the young and unexperienced, who are amufing themfelves with florid profpects of blifs. But to those who are now engaged in the middle of their courfe, who are fuppofed to be well acquainted with the world, and to know that they have to ftruggle in it with various hardships, firmness, vigor, and refolution, are difpolitions more fuitable. They must buckle on well this armour of the mind, if they would iffue forth into the conteft with any profpect of fuccefs. While we thus fludy to correct the errors, and to provide against the dangers, which are peculiar to this ftage of life, let us alfo,

V. Lay foundation for comfort in old age. That is a period which all expect and hope to fee; and to which, amidst the toils of the world, men femetimes look forward, not without fatisfaction, as to the period of retreat and reft. But let them not deceive themfelves. A joylefs and dreary feafon it will prove, if they arrive at it with an unimproved, or corrupted mind. For old age, as for every other thing, a certain preparation is requifite; and that preparation confifts chiefly in three particulars; in the acquisition of knowledge, of friends, of virtue. There is an acquisition of another kind, of which it is altogether needlefs for me to give any recommendation, that of riches. But though this, by many, will be effected a more material acquifition than all the three I have named, it may be confidently pronounced, that, without these other requisites, all the wealth we can lay up in ftore will prove infufficient for making our latter days pass smoothly away.

Firft. He who willes to render his old age comfortable, fhould fludy betimes to enlarge and improve his mind; and by thought and inquiry, by reading and reflecting to acquire a tafte for ufeful knowledge. This

will provide for him a great and noble entertainment, when other entertainments leave him. If he bring into the folitary retreat of age a vacant, uninformed mind, where no krewledge dawns, where no ideas rife, which has nothing to feed upon within itfelf, many a heavy and comfortless day he must necessarily pais. Next, When a man declines into the vale of years, he depends more on the aid of his friends, than in any other period of his life. Then is the time, when he would efpecially wifh to find himfelf furrounded by fome who love and respect him ; who will bear with his infirmities, relieve him of his labors, and chear him with their fociety. Let him, therefore, now, in the fummer of his days, while yet active and flourishing, by acts of scalonable kindness and beneficence enfure that love, and by upright and honorable conduct, lay foundation for that respect, which in old age he would with to enjoy. In the last place, Let him confider a good confcience, peace with God, and the hope of heaven, as the most effectual confolations he can possefs, when the evil days shall come, wherein, otherwife, he is likely to find little pleafure. It is not merely by transient acts of devotion that fuch confolations are to be provided. The regular tenor of a virtuous and pious life, fpent in the faithful difcharge cf all the duties of our flation, will prove the best preparation for old age, for death, and for immortality.

Among the measures thus taken for the latter feenes of life, let me admonificevery one, not to forget to put his worldly affairs in order, in due time. This is a duty which he owes to his character, to his family, or to thofe, whoever they be, that are to fucceed him; but a duty too often unwifely delayed, from a childifh averfion to entertain any thoughts of quitting the world. Let him not truft much to what he will do in his old age. Sufficient for that day, if he fhould live to fee it, will be the burden thereof. It has been remarked, that as men advance in years, they care lefs to think of death. Perhaps it occurs oftener to the thought of the young, than of the old. Feeblenefs of fpirit renders melanchely i-

ON THE DUTIES, &C.

deas more oppreffive ; and after having been fo long accuftomed and inured to the world, men bear worfe with any thing which reminds them that they must foon part with it. However, as to part with it is the doom of all, let us take measures betimes for going off the stage, when it shall be our turn to withdarw, with decency and propriety ; leaving nothing unfulfilled which it is expedient to have done before we die. To live long, ought not to be our favorite with, fo much as to live well. By continuing too long on earth, we might only live to witnefs a greater number of melancholy fcenes, and to expose ourselves to a wider compass of human woe. He who has ferved his generation faithfully in the world, has duly honored God, and been beneficent and useful to mankind ; he who in his life has been respected and beloved ; whose death is accompanied with the fincere regret of all who knew him, and whofe memory is honored; that man has fufficiently fulfilled his courfe, whether it was appointed by Providence to be long or fhort. For honorable age is not that which flundeth in length of time, nor that which is meafured by number of years ; but wildom is the grey hair to man ; and an unspotted life is old age.*

SERMON V.

ON DEATH.

ECCLESIASTES XII. 5.

----Man goeth to his long home, and the mourners go about the freets.

THIS is a fight which inceffantly prefents itfelf. Our eyes are fo much accustomed to it, that it hardly makes any impression. Throughout every feason of the year,

Wisdom iv. 8. 9.

ON DEATH.

123

and during the course of almost every day, the funerals, which pais along the fireets flow us man goeth to his long home. Were death a rare and uncommon object ; were it only once in the course of a man's life, that he beheld one of his fellow-creatures carried to the grave, a folemn awe would fill him ; he would flop fhort in the midft of his pleafures ; he would even be chilled with fecret horror. Such impreffions, however, would prove unfuitable to the nature of our prefent flate. When they became to ftrong as to render men unfit for the ordinary bulinefs of life, they would in a great meafure defeat the intention of our being placed in this world. It is better ordered by the wildon of Providence, that they should be weakened by the frequency of their recarrence ; and fo tempered by the mixture of other paffions, as to allow us to go on freely in acting our parts on earth.

Yet, familiar as death is now become, it is undoubtedly fit, that by an event of fo important a nature, fome impression should be made upon our minds. It ought not to pais over, as one of those common incidents which are beheld without concern, and awaken no reflection. There are many things which the funerals of our fellow-creatures are calculated to teach ; and happy it were for the gay and diffipated, if they would liften more frequently to the instructions of fo awful a monitor. In the context, the wife man had defcribed, under a variety of images fuited to the eaftern ftyle, the growing infirmities of old age, until they arrive at that period which concludes them all ; when, as be beautifully expresses it, the filver cord being loofened, and the golden Bowl broken, the pitcher being broken at the fountain, and the wheel at the ciftern, man goeth to his long home, and the mourners go about the fireats. In discouring from thefe words, it is not my purpole to treat, at prefent, of the instructions to be drawn from the prospect of our own death. I am to confine myfelf to the death of others ; to confider death as one of the most frequent and confiderable events that happen in the course of human

E 2

affairs; and to fhow in what manner we ought to be affected, first, by the death of strangers, or indifferent perfons; fecondly, by the death of friends; and thirdly, by the death of enemies.

I. By the death of indifferent perfons; if any can be called indifferent, to whom we are fo nearly allied as brethren by nature, and brethren in mortality. When we observe the funerals that pass along the streets, or when we walk among the monuments of death, the first thing that naturally strikes us is the undistinguishing blow, with which that common enemy levels all. We behold a great promifcuous multitude all carried to the fame abode; all lodged in the fame dark and filent manfions. There, mingle perfons of every age and character, of every rank and condition in life ; the young and the old, the poor and the rich, the gay and the grave, the renowned and the ignoble. A few weeks ago, most of those whom we have feen carried to the grave, walked about as we do now on the earth ; enjoyed their friends, beheld the light of the fun, and were forming defigns for future days. Perhaps, it is not long fince they were engaged in scenes of high festivity. For them, perhaps, the cheerful company affembled; and in the midft of the circle they shone with gay and pleafing vivacity. But now-to them, all is finally clofed. To them, no more shall the feasons return, or the fun arife. No more shall they hear the voice of mirth, or behold the face of man. They are fwept from the univerfe, as though they had never been. They are carried away as with a flood : The wind has paffed over them, and they are gone.

When we contemplate this defolation of the human race; this final termination of fo many hopes; this fiience that now reigns among those who, a little while ago, were fo bufy, or fo gay; who can avoid being touched with fenfations at once awful and tender? What heart but then warms with the glow of humanity? In whose eyes does not the tear gather, on revolving the fate of passing and fluort-lived man? Such fenfations are to congenial to human nature, that they are attended with a certain kind of forrowful pleafure. Even voluptuaries themfelves, fometimes indulge a tafte for funeral melancholy .- After the feftive affembly is a difmiffed, they chufe to walk retired in the fhady grove, and to contemplate the venerable fepulchres of their anceftors. This melancholy pleafure arifes from two different fentiments meeting at the fame time in the breaft; a fympathetic fenfe of the fhortness and vanity of life, and a perfuation that fomething exifts after death, fentiments, which unite at the view of the house appointed for all living. A tomb, it has been justly faid, is a monument fituated on the confines of both worlds. It, at once, prefents to us the termination of the inquietudes of life, and fets before us the image of eternal reft. There, in the elegant expressions of Job, the wicked cease from troubling; and there the weary be at reft. There the prisoners reft together; they hear not the voice of the oppressors The small and the great are there ; and the fervant is free from his master. It is very remarkable, that in all languages, and among all nations, death has been deferibed in a ftyle of this kind ; expressed by figures of fpeech, which convey every where the fame idea of reft, or fleep, retreat from the evils of life.- Such a ftyle perfectly agrees with the general belief of the foul's immortality; but affuredly conveys no high idea of the boafted pleafures of the world. It flows how much all mankind have felt this life to be a fcene of trouble and care ; and have agreed in opinions, that perfect reft is to be expected only in the grave.

There, fays Job, are the fmall and the great. There the poor man lays down at last the burden of his wearifome life. No more shall he groan under the load of poverty and toil. No more shall he hear the infolent calls of the master, from whom he received his feanty wages. No more shall he be raifed from needful flumber on his bed of straw, nor be hurried away from his homely meal, to undergo the repeated labors of the day. While his humble grave is preparing, and a few poor

ONAUBATH.

and decayed neighbors are carrying him thither, it is good for us to think, that this man too was our brother ; that for him the aged and deftiture wife, and the needy children now weep; that, neglected as he was by the world, he possefied perhaps both a found underflanding and a worthy heart ; and is now carried by angels to roft in Abraham's bofom. At no great diftance from him, the grave is opened to receive the rich and proud man. For, as it is faid with emphasis in the parable, the rich man alfo died, and was buried.*-He alfo died. His riches prevented not his fharing the fame fate with the poor man ; perhaps, through luxury, they accelerated his doom. Then, indeed, the mourners go about the freets ; and while, in all the pomp and magnificence of woe, his funeral is prepared, his heirs, in the mean time, impatient to examine his will, are looking on one another with jealous eyes, and already beginning to quarrel about the division of his substance. One day, we fee carried along the coffin of the fmiling infant ; the flower just nipped as it began to bloffom in the parents view :- and the next day, we behold the young man, or young woman, of blooming form and promiting hopes, laid in an untimely grave. While the funeral is attended by a numerous, unconcertied company, who are difcourfing to one another about the news of the day, or the ordinary affairs of life, let our thoughts rather follow to the houfe of mourning, and reprefent to themfelves what is going on there. - There, we would fee a difconfolate family, fitting in filent grief, thinking of the fad breach that is made in their little fociety, and, with tears in their eyes, looking to the chamber that is now left vacant, and to every memorial that prefents itfelf of their departed friend. By fuch attention to the woes of others, the felfish hardness of our hearts will be gradually foftened, and me ted down into humanity.

Another day, we follow to the grave one, who, in old age, and after a long career of life, has in full ma-

* Luke Xvi. 22.

turity funk at last into rest. As we are going along to the manfion of the dead, it is natural for us to think, and to difcourfe of all the changes which fuch a perfon has feen during the course of his life. He has passed, it is likely, through varieties of fortune. He has experienced profperity, and adverfity. He has feen families and kindreds rife and fall. He has feen peace and war fucceeding in their turns ; the face of his country undergoing many alterations; and the very city in which he dwelt rifing, in a manner, new around him. After all he has beheld, his eyes are now closed for ever. He was becoming a stranger in the midst of a new fuccesfion of men. A race who knew him not, had arifen to fill the earth. Thus paffes the world away. Throughout all ranks and conditions, one generation paffeth, and another generation cometh ; and this great inn is by turns evacuted, and replenished, by troops of succeeding pilgrims .---- O vain and inconstant world ! O fleeting and transient life ! When will the fons of men learn to think of thee, as they ought ? When will they learn humanity from the afflictions of their brethren ; or moderation and wildom, from the fense of their own fugitive state ? But, now to come nearer to ourselves, let us,

II. Confider the death of our friends. Want of reflection, or the long habits, either of a very buly, or a very diffipated life, may have rendered men infenfible to all fuch objects as I have now defcribed... The stranger and the unknown, fall utterly unnoticed at their fide, Life proceeds with them in its usual train, without being affected by events in which they take no perfonal concern. But the diffolution of those ties which had . long bound men together, in intimate and familiar union, gives a painful flock to every heart. When a family, who, for years had been living in comfort and peace, are fuddenly fhattered, by fome of their most beloved or respected members being torn from them ; when the hufband or the fpoufe are feparated for ever from the companion who, amidft every vicifitude of fortune, folaced their life ; who had fhared all their joys, and participated in all their forrows; when the weeping parent is folding in his arms the dying child whom he tenderly loved; when he is giving his laft bleffing, receiving the laft fond adieu, looking for the laft time on that countenance, now wafting and faded, which he had once beheld with much delight; then is the time, when the heart is made to drink all the bitternefs of human woe. —But I feek not to wound your feelings by dwelling on thefe fad deforiptions. Let us rather turn our thoughts to the manner in which fuch events ought to be received and improved, fince happen they must in the life of man.

Then, indeed, is the time to weep. Let not a falle idea of fortitude, or mistaken conceptions of religious duty, be employed to reftrain the burfting emotion. Let the heart feek its relief, in the free effusion of just and natural forrow. It is becoming in every one to thow, on fuch occasions, that he feels, as a man ought to feel. At the fame time, let moderation temper the grief of a good man and a christian. He must not forrow like these who have no hope. As high elation of spirits befits not the joys, fo continued and overwhelming dejection fuits not the griefs of this transitory world. Grief, when it goes beyond certain bounds, becomes unmanly when it lafts beyond a certain time, becomes unreafonable. Let him not reject the alleviation which time brings to all the wounds of the heart, but fuffer exceffive grief to fublide, by degrees, into a tender and affectionate remembrance. Let him confider, that it is in the power of Providence to rife him up other comforts in the place of those he has loft. Or, if his mind, at prefent, rejects the thoughts of fuch confolation, let it return for relief to the prospect of a future meeting in a happier world. This is indeed the chief foother of affliction ; the most powerful balm of the bleeding heart. It affift us to view death, as no more than a temporary feparation of friends. They whom we have loved ftill live, though not prefent to us. They are only removed into a different-manfion in the house of the common.

ON LEATH.

Eather.—The toils of their pilgrimage are finished; and they are gone to the land of reft and peace. They are gone from this dark and troubled world, to join the great affembly of the juft; and to dwell in the midft of everlafting light.—In due time we hope to be affociated with them in these blissful habitations: Until this feason of re-union arrive, no principle of religion discourages our holding corrospondence of affection with them by means of faith and hope.

Meanwhile, let us refpect the virtues, and cherifh the memory, of the deceased. Let their little failings be now forgotten. Let us dwell on what was amiable in their character, imitate their worth and trace their fteps. By this means, the remembrance of those whom we loved shall become useful and improving to us, as well as facred and dear; if we accustom ourselves to confider them as still speaking, and exhorting us to all that is good; if, in fituations where our virtue is tried, we call up their respected idea to view, and, as placed in their prefence, think of the part which we could act before them without a blush.

Moreover, let the remembrance of the friends-whom we have loft, ftrengthen our affection to those that remain. The narrrower the circle becomes of those we love, let us draw the closer together. Let the heart that has been foftened by forrow, mellow into gentlenefs and kindnefs ; make liberal allowance for the weakneffes of others; and diveft itfelf of the little prejudices that may have formerly prepofieffed it against them. The greater havock that death has made among our friends on earth, let us cultivate connection more with God, and heaven, and virtue. Let those noble views which man's immortal character affords, fill and exalt our minds. Paffengers only through this fublunary region, let our thoughts often afcend to that divine country, which we are taught to confider as the native feat of the foul. There, we form connections that are never broken. There, we meet with friends who never die. Among celeftial things there is firm and lafting conftancy, while

all that is on earth changes and paffes away. Such are fome of the fruits we fhould reap from the tender feelings excited by the death of friends.—But they are not only our friends who die. Our enemies also must go to their *long home*. Let us, therefore,

III. Confider how we ought to be affected, when they from whom fuspicions have alienated, or rivalry has divided us; they with whom we have long contended, or by whom we imagine ourfelves to have fuffered wrong, are laid, or about to be laid, in the grave. How inconfiderable then appear those broils in which we had been long involved, those contests and feuds, which we thought were to last for ever ? The awful moment that now terminates them, makes us feel their vanity. If there be a spark of humanity left in the breast, the remembrance of our common fate then awakens it. Is there a man, who, if he were admitted to ftand by the death-bed of his bittereft enemy, and beheld him enduring that conflict which human nature must fuffer at the laft, would not be inclined to ftretch forth the hand of friendship, to utter the voice of forgiveness, and to with for perfect reconciliation with him before he left the world ? Who is there that, when he beholds the remains of his adverfary deposited in the dust, feels not, in that moment, fome relentings at the remembrance of those paft animofities which mutually embittered their life ! ----- " There lies the man with whom I contended fo " long, filent and mute for ever. He is fallen ; and I " am about to follow him. How poor is the advantage " which I now enjoy ? Where are the fruits of all our " contests ? In a short time we shall be laid together, " and no remembrance remain of either of us, under the " fun. How many mistakes may there have been be-" tween us ? Had not he his virtues and good qualities " as well as I ? When we shall both appear before the " judgment-feat of God, fhall I be found innocent, and " free of blame, for all the enmity I have borne to " him ?"----My friends, let the anticipation of fuch fentiments, ferve now to correct the inveteracy of pre-

61

judice, to cool the heat of anger, to allay the fiercenefs of refentment. How unnatural is it for animofities fo lafting to poffels the hearts of mortal men, that nothing can extinguish them, but the cold hand of death ? Is there not a fufficient proportion of evils in the fhort fpan of human life, that we feek to increase their number, by rushing into unnecessary contests with one another ? When a few funs more have rolled over our heads, friends and foes shall have retreated together ; and their love and their hatred be equally buried. Let our few days, then, be spent in peace. While we are all journeying onwards to death, let us rather bear one another's burdens, than harrrafs one another by the way. -Let us fmooth and cheer the road as much as we can, rather than fill the valley of our pilgrimage with the hateful monuments of our contention and strife.

Thus I have fet before you fome of those meditations which are naturally fuggested by the prevalence of death around us ; by the death of strangers, of friends, and of enemies. Because topics of this nature are obvious, let it not be thought that they are without ufe. They require to be recalled, repeated, and enforced .- Moral and religious instruction derives its efficacy, not fo much from what men are taught to know, as from what they are brought to feel. It is not the dormant knowledge of any truths, but the vivid impression of them, which has influence on practice. Neither let it be thought, that fuch meditations are unreafonable intrufions upon those who are living in health, in affluence, and eafe. There is no hazard of their making too deep or painful an impression. The gloom which they occasion is tranfient; and will foon, too foon, it is probable, be difpelled by the fucceeding affairs and pleafures of the world. To wifdom it certainly belongs that men should be imprefied with just views of their nature, and their state : and the pleafures of life will always be enjoyed to most advantage when they are tempered with ferious thought. There is a time to mourn as well as a time to rejoice. There is a virtuous forrow, which is better than laugh-

F

ter. There is a fadnefs of the countenance, by which the heart is made better.

SERMON VI.

ON THE PROGRESS OF VICE.

J CORINTHIANS XV. 33.

Be not deceived : Evil communications corrupt good manners.

THOUGH human nature be now fallen from its original honor, feveral good principles ftill remain in the hearts of men. There are few, if any, on whofe minds the reverence for a Supreme Being continnues not, in fome degree, imprefied. In every breaft, fome benevolent affections are found; and conficience ftill retains a fenfe of the diftinction between moral good and evil. Thefe principles of virtue are always fulceptible of improvement; and, in favourable fituations, might have a happy influence on practice. But fuch is the frailty of our nature, and fo numerous are the temptations to evil, that they are in perpetual hazard of being either totally effaced, or fo far weakened as to produce no effect on our conduct. They are good feeds originally fown in the heart; but which require culture, in order to make them rife to any maturity. If left without affiftance, they are likely to be ftifled, by that profufion of noxious weeds which the foil fends forth around them.

Among the numerous caufes which introduce corruption into the heart, and accelerate its growth, none is more unhappily powerful than that which is pointed out in the text, under the defcription of *evil communica*tions; that is, the contagion which is diffufed by bad

ON THE PROGRESS OF FICE.

examples, and heightened by particular connections with perfons of locfe principles, or diffolute morals.—Thi, in a licentious flate of fociety, is the moft common fource of those vices and diforders which fo much abound in great cities; and often proves, in a particular manner, fatal to the young; even to them whose beginninings were once auspicious and promising. It may therefore be an useful employment of attention, to trace the progress of this principle of corruption; to examine the means by which evil communications gradually undermine, and at last deftroy good manners, or (which here is the proper fignification of the original word) good morals. It is indeed difagreeable to contemplate human nature, in this downward courfe of its-progress. But it is always profitable to know our own infirmities and dangers. The confideration of them will lead me to fuggest fome of the means proper to be used for preventing the michiess arising from evil communications.

Agreeably to what I obferved of certain virtuous principles being inherent in human nature, there are few but who fet out at first on the world with good dispositions. The warmth which belongs to youth, naturally exerts itself in generous feelings and fentiments, of henor; in ftrong attachment to friends, and the other cmotions of a kind and tender heart. Almost all the plans with which perfons who have been liberally educated begin the world, are connected with honorable views. At that period, they repudiate whatever is mean or bafe. It is pleasing to them to think, of commanding the efteem of those among whom they live and of acquiring a name among men. But alas ! how foon does this flattering prospect begin to be overcast. Defires of pleasures usher in temptation, and forward the growth of disorderly passions. Ministers of vice are feldom wanting to encourage, and flatter, the passions of the young. Inferiors study to creep into favor, by fervile obsequiousness to all their defires and humours.— Glad to find any apology for the indulgences of which they are fond, the young too radily liften to the voice of those who fuggest to them, that strict notions of religion, order, and virtue, are old fashioned and illiberal; that the restraints which they impose are only fit to be preferibed to those who are in the first stage of pupillage; or to be preached to the vulgar, who ought to be kept within the closest bounds of regularity and subjection. But the goodness of their hearts, it is infinuated to them, and the liberality of their views, will fully juftify their emancipating themselves, in some degree, from the rigid discipline of parents and teachers. Soothing as such infinuations are to the youthful, and

inconfiderate, their first steps, however, in vice, are cautious and timid, and occasionally checked by remorfe. As they begin to mingle more in the world, and emerge into the circles of gaiety and pleafure, finding thefe loofe ideas countenanced by too general practice, they gradually become bolder in the liberties they take. If they have been bred to bufinefs, they begin to tire of induftry, and look with contempt on the plodding race of citizens. If they be of fuperior rank, they think it becomes them to refemble their equals; to affume that freedom of behavior, that air of fowardness, that tone of diffipation, that eafy negligence of those with whom they converse, which appear fashionable in high life. If affluence of fortune unhappily concur to favor their inclinations, amufements and diversions fucceed in a perpetual round; night and day are confounded; gaming fills up their vacant intervals ; they live wholly in public places; they run into many degrees of excels, difa-greeable even to themfelves, merely from weak com-plaifance, and the fear of being ridiculed by their loofe affociates. Among these affociates, the most hardened and determined always take the lead. The reft follow them with implicit fubmiffion ; and make proficiency in this fehool of iniquity, in exact proportion to the weaknefs of their understandings, and the strength of their paffions.

How many pass away, after this manner, fome of the most valuable years of their life, toffed in a whirlpool of what cannot be called pleafure, fo much as mere giddinefs and folly? In the habits of perpetual connection with idle or licentious company, all reflection is loft; while, circulated from one empty head, and one thoughtlefs heart, to another, folly fhoots up into all its mofe ridiculous forms; prompts the extravagant, unmeaning frolic in private; or fallies forth in public into mad riot; impelled fometimes by intoxication, fometimes by mere levity of fpirits.

All the while, amidit this whole course of juvenile infatuation, I readily admit, that much good nature may ftill remain. Generofity and attachments may be found ; nay, fome awe of religion may ftill fubfift, and iome remains of these good impressions which were made upon the mind in early days. It might yet be very possible to reclaim fuch' perfons, and to form them for uteful and respectable stations in the world, if virtuous and improving fociety fliould happily fucceed to the place of that idle crew with whom they now affociate ; if important bufinefs fhould occur, to bring them into a different fphere of action ; or, if fome feafonable stroke of affliction should in mercy be fent, recal to them to themfelves, and to awaken ferious and manly thoughts, But, if youth and vigor, and flowing fortune continue; if a fimilar fuccession of companions, go on to amuse them, to ingross their time, and to ftir up their paffions ; the day of ruin,-let them take heed and beware !----the day of irrecoverable ruin, begins to draw nigh. Fortune is fquandered ; health is broken ; friends are offended, affronted, estranged ; aged parents, perhaps, fent afflicted and mourning, to the duft.

There are certain degrees of vice which are chiefly ftamped with the character of the ridiculous, and the contemptible : and there are alfo certain limits, beyond which if it pafs, it becomes odious and execrable.—If, to other corruptions which the heart has already received, be added the infufion of fceptical principles, that worst of all the evil communications of finners, the whole of morals is then on the point of being overthrown.—

F 2

For, every crime can then be palliated to confcience ; every check and reftraint which had hitherto remained, is taken away. He who, in the beginning of his courfe, foothed himfelf with the thought, that while he indulged his defires, he did hurt to no man; now, preffed by the neceffity of fupplying those wants into which his expenfive pleafures have brought him, goes on without remorfe to defraud, and to opprefs. The lover of pleafure, now becomes hardened and cruel ; violates his truft, or betrays his friend ; becomes a man of treachery, or man of blood fatisfying, or at least endeavouring all the while to fatisfy himfelf, that circumstances form his excuse ; that by necessity he is impelled ; and that, in gratifying the passions which nature had implanted within him, he does no more than follow nature .- Miferable and deluded man ! to what art thou come at the last ? Dost thou pretend to follow nature, when thou art contemning the laws of the God of nature ? when thou art stifling his voice within thee, which remonftrates against thy crimes ? when thou art violating the best part of thy nature, by counteracting the dictates of justice and humanity ? Dost thou follow nature, when thou renderest thyself an useless animal on the earth ; and not ufelefs only, but noxious to the fociety to which thou belongest, and to which thou art a difgrace ; noxious, by the bad example thou haft fet ; noxious, by the crimes thou haft committed ; facrificing innocence to thy guilty pleafures, and introducing fhame and ruin into the habitations of peace ; defrauding of their due the unfulpicious who have trufted thee; involving in the ruins of thy fortune many a worthy family ; reducing the industrious and the aged to mifery and want ; by all which, if thou hast escaped the deferved fword of juffice, thou haft at leaft brought on thyfelf the refentment, and the reproach of all the respectable and the worthy .- Tremble then at the view of the gulph which is opening before thee. Look with horror at the precipice, on the brink of which thou ftandest : and if yet a

66

moment be left for retreat, think how thou mayeft ef-

This brings me to what I proposed as the next head of difcourse to suggest fome means that may be used for stopping in time the progress of such mifchiefs; to point out fome remedies against the statal infection of evil communications.

The first and most obvious is, to withdraw from all affociations with bad men, with perfons either of licentious principles, or of diforderly conduct. I have flown to what iffue fuch dangerous connections are apt to bring men at laft. Nothing, therefore, is of more importance for the young, to whom I now chiefly address myself, than to be careful in the choice of their friends and companions. This choice is too frequently made without much thought, or is determined by fome cafual connection ; and yet, very often, the whole fate of their future life depends upon it. The circumftances which chiefly attract the liking and the friendthip of youth, are vivacy, good humor, engaging manners, and a cheerful or easy temper; qualities, I confess, amiable in themfelves, and useful and valuable in their place .- But I intreat you to remember, that thefe are not all the qualities requisite to form an intimate companion or friend, Something more is still to be looked for ; a found understanding, a steady mind, a firm attachment to principle, to virtue, and honor. As only folid bodies polifh well, it is only on the fubftantial ground of thefe manly endowments, that the other amiable qualities can receive their proper lustre. Destitute of these effential requifites they fhine with no more than a tinfel brilliancy. It may sparkle for a little, amidst a few circles of the frivolous, and fuperficial; but it impofes not on the difcernment of the public. The world in general feldom, after a short trial, judges amiss of the characters of men, You may be affured, that its character of you will be formed by the company you frequent; and how agreeble foever they may feem to be, if nothing is to be found among them but hollow qualities, and external accomplifhments, they foon fall down into the clafs, at bef, of the infignificant, perhaps of the worthlefs; and you fink of courfe, in the opinion of the public, into the fame defpicable rank.

Allow me to warn you, that the most gay and pleafing, are fometimes the most infidious and dangerous companions; an admonition which respects both the fexes. Often they attach themfelves to you from intereffed motives; and if any taint or fuspicion lie on their character, under the cover of your rank, your fortune or your good reputation, they feek protection for themfelves. Look round you then, with an attentive eye; and weigh characters well before you connect yourfelves too clofely with any who court your fociety. He that walketh with wife men shalt be wife : but a companion of fools shall be destroyed. Wherefore, enter not thou into the counsel of the former. Walk not in the way with evil men ; avoid it ; pass not by it, turn from it and pass away.*

In order to prevent the influence of evil communications, it is farther needful, that you fix to yourfelves certain principles of conduct, and be refolved and determined on no occasion to fwerve from them. Setting the confideration of religion and virtue afide, and attending merely to interest and reputation, it will be found, that he who enters on active life without having afcertained fome regular plan, according to which he is to guide himfelf, will be unprofperous in the whole of his fubfequent progrefs. But when conduct is viewed in a moral and religious light, the effect of having fixed no principles of action ; of having formed no laudable ftandard of character, becomes more obvioufly fatal. For hence it is, that the young and thoughtlefs imbibe fo readily the poilon of evil communications, and fall a prey to every feducer. They have no internal guide whom they are accustomed to follow and obey ; nothing within themfelves, that can give firmnefs to their conduct.

* Prov. xiii. 20. Prov. iv. 14.

They are of course the victims of momentary inclination or caprice ; religious and good by ftarts, when, during the abfence of temptation and tempters, the virtuous principle flirs within them ; but never long the fame ; changing and fluctuating according to the paffion that chances to rife, or the inftigation of those with whom they have connected themfelves .- They are failing on a dangerous fea, which abounds with rocks; without compais, by which to direct their courfe, or helm, by which to guide the veffel. Whereas, if they acted on a fystem, if their behaviour make it appear that they were determined to conduct themfelves by certain rules and principles, not only would they escape innumerable dangers, but they would command refpect from the licentious themfelves. Evil doers would ceafe to lay their fnares for one whom they faw moving above them, in a higher fphere, and with a more fteady courfe.

As a farther corrective of evil communications, and as a foundation to those principles which you lay down for conduct, let me advise you fometimes to think ferioufly, of what conflitutes real enjoyment and happinefs. Your days cannot be entirely fpent in company and pleafure. How closely foever you are furrounded and befieged by evil companions, there must be fome intervals, in which you are left by yourfelves; when, after all the turbulence of amufement is over, your mind will naturally affume a graver and more pensive cast. These are precious intervals to you, if you knew their value. Seize that fober hour of retirement and filence. Indulge the meditations which then begin to rife. Caft you eye backwards on what is past of your life; look forward to what is probably to come. Think of the part you are now acting ; and of what remains to be acted, perhaps to be fuffered, before you die. Then is the time to form your plans of happiness, not merely for the next day, but for the general course of your life. Remember, that what is pleafing to you at twenty, will net. be equally fo at forty or fifty years of age; and that what continues longest pleafing, is always most valuable. Recollect your own feelings in different feenes of life. Inquire on what occafions you have felt the trueft fatisfaction ; whether days of lobriety, and rational employment, have not left behind them a more agreeable remembrance, than nights of licentioufnefs and riot. Look round you on the world ; reflect on the different focieties which have fallen under your obfervation ; and think who among them appear to enjoy life to moft advantage ; whether they who, encircled by gay companions, are conftantly fatiguing themfelves in queft of pleafure ; or they to whom pleafure comes unfought, in the courfe of an active, virtuous, and manly life. Compare together thefe two claffes of mankind, and afk your own hearts, to which of them you would cheofe to belong. If, in a happy moment, the light of truth begins to break in upon you, refufe not admittance to the ray. If your hearts feeretly reproach you for the wrong choice you have made, bethink yourfelves that the evil is not irreparable. Still there is time for repentance and retreat ; and a return to wifdom, is always honorable.

Were fuch meditations often indulged, the evil commanications of finners would die away before them; the force of their poifon would evaporate; the world would hegin to affume in your eyes a new form and fhape.— Difdain not, in thefe folitary hours, to recollect what the wifeft have faid, and have written concerning human happinefs, and human vanity. Treat not their opinions, as effusions merely of peevifinnefs or difappointment : but believe them to be, what they truly are, the refult of long experience, and thorough acquaintance, with the world. Confider that the feafon of youth is paffing faft away. It is time for you to be taking meafures for an eftablifilment in life; nay, it were wife to be looking forward to a placid enjoyment of old age. That is a period you wifh to fee; but how miferable when it arrives, if it yield you nothing but the dregs of hife; and prefent no retrofpect, except that of as thoughtlefs, and difbonored youth !

Let me once more advife you, to look forward fometimes beyond old age; to look to a future world. Amidst evil communications, let your belief, and your cha-racter as Christians, arife to your view. Think of the facred name in which you were baptized. Think of the God whom your fathers honored and worshipped ; of the religion in which they trained you up; of the venerable rites in which they brought you to partake. Their paternal cares have now ceafed. They have finis their earthly courfe; and the time is coming when you must follow them. You know that you are not to live always here ; and you furely do not believe that your existence is to end with this life. Into what world then are you next to go? Whom will you meet with there ? Before whofe tribunal are you to appear ? What account will you be able to give of your prefent trifling and irregular conduct to him who made you ?-Such thoughts may be treated as unfeafonable intrufions. But intrude they fometimes will, whether you make them welcome or not. Better then, to allow them free reception when they come, and to confider fairly to what they lead. You have feen perfons die ; at leaft, you have heard of your friends dying near you. Did it nevever enter into your minds, to think what their laft re-flections probably were in their concluding moments ; or what your own, in fuch a fituation, would be ?--What would be then your hopes and fears; what part you would then wish to have acted ; in what light your clofing eyes would then view this life, and this world ?

Thefe are thoughts, my friends, too important to be always exclued. Thefe are things too folemn and awful to be trifled with. They are fuperior to all the ridicule of fools. They come home to every man's bofom, and are entitled to every man's higheft attention. Let us regard them as becomes reafonable and mortal creatures; and they will prove effectual antidotes to the evil communications of petulant fcoffers. When vice or folly arife to tempt us under flattering forms, let the ferious character which we bear as men, come alfo for72

ward to view; and let the folemn admonitions, with which I conclude, found full in our ears: My fon, if finners entice thee, confent thou not. Come out from among ft them, and be feparate. Remember thy Creator in the days of thy youth. Fear the Lord, and depart from evil. The way of life is above to the wife; and he that keepeth the commandment, keepeth his own foul.*'

SERMON VII.

ON FORTITUDE:

PSALM XXVII. 3.

Though an hoft fhould encamp against me, my heart shall not fear.

THIS world is a region of danger, in which perfect fafety is poffeffed by no man. Though we live in times of eftablifhed tranquillity, when there is no ground to apprehend that an hoft fhall, in the literal fenfe, encamp againft us; yet every man, from one quarter or other, has fomewhat to dread. Riches often make to themfelves wings, and flee away. The firmeft health may in a moment be fhaken. The moft flourifhing family may unexpectedly be fcattered. The appearances of our fecurity are frequently deceitful.—When our fky feems moft fettled and ferene, in fome unobferved quarter gathers the little black cloud, in which the tempeft ferments, and prepares to difcharge itfelf on our head. Such is the real fituation of man in this world; and he who flatters himfelf with an oppofite view of his ftate, only lives in the paradife of fools.

* Prov. i. 10. Prov. xv. 24. 2 Corinth. vi. 17.

Eccles. xii. I.

In this fituation, no quality is more requifite than conftancy, or fortitude of mind ; a quality which the Pfalmist appears, from the fentiment in the text, to have poffeffed in an eminent degree. Fortitude was juftly claffed by the ancient philosophers, among the cardinal virtues. It is indeed effential to the fupport of them all; and is most neceffary to be acquired by every one who wifhes to difcharge with fidelity the duties of his flation. It is the armor of the mind, which will fit him for encountering the trials, and furmounting the dangers that are likely to occur in the course of his life. It may be thought, perhaps, to be a quality, in fome measure, constitutional; dependent on firmness of nerves, and ftrength of fpirits. Though, partly, it is fo, yet experience flows that it may alfo be acquired by principle, and be fortified by reafon; and it is only when thus acquired, and thus fortified, that it can be accounted to carry the character of virtue .- Fortitude is opposed, as all know, to timidity, irrefolution, a feeble and a wavering fpirit. It is placed, like other virtues, in the middle between two extremes ; standing at an equal diftance from rafhnefs on the one hand, and from pufillanimity on the other .- In difcourfing on this fubject, I purpose, first, to show the importance of fortitude or conftancy ; next, to afcertain the grounds on which it must reft ; and, lastly, to fuggest some confiderations for affifting the exercise of it.

I. The high importance of fortitude will eafly appear, if we confider it as refpecting either the happiness of human life, or the proper difcharge of its duties.

Without fome degree of fortitude there can be no happinefs; becaufe, amidft the thoufand uncertainties of life, there can be no enjoyment of tranquility. The man of feeble and timorous fpirit, lives under perpetual alarms. He forefees every diftant danger, and trembles. He explores the regions of poffibility, to difcover the dangers that may arife. Often he creates imaginary ones; always magnifies those that are real. Hence, like a perfon haunted by spectres, he loses the free enjoyment e-

G

ven of a fafe and profperous ftate. On the first shock of adverfity, be defponds. Inftead of exerting himfelf to lay hold on the refources that remain, he gives up all for loft ; and refigns himfelf to abject and broken fpirits. On the other hand, firmness of mind is the parent of tranquillity. It enables one to enjoy the prefent without diffurbance; and to look calmly on dangers that approach or evils that threaten in future. It fuggefts good hopes. It fupplies refources. It allows a man to retain the full pofferfion of himfelf, in every fituation of fortune. Look into the heart of this man, and you will find composure, cheerfulness, and magnanimity. Look into the heart of the other, and you will fee nothing but confusion, anxiety, and trepidation. The one is the caftle built on a rock, which defies the attacks of furrounding waters. The other is a hut placed on the fhore, which every wind fhakes, and every wave overflows.

If fortitude be thus effential to the enjoyment of life it is equally fo, to the proper difcharge of all its most important duties. He who is of a cowardly mind is, and must be, a flave to the world. He fashions his whole conduct according to its hopes and fears. He fmiles, and fawns, and betrays, from abject confiderations of perfonal fafety. He is incapable of either conceiving, or executing, any great defign. He can neither fland the clamor of the multitude, nor the frowns of the mighty. The wind of popular favor, or the threats of power, are fufficient to fhake his most determined purpof . The world always knows where to find him. He may pretend to have principles ; but on every trying occasion, it will be feen, that his pretended principles bend to convenience and fafety.—The man of virtuous fortitude, again, follows the dictates of his heart, unembarrafied by those restraints which lie upon the timerous. Having once determined what is fit for him to do, no threatenings can shake, nor dangers appal him. He refts upon himfelf, fupported by a confcioufnefs of inward dignity. I do not fay that this disposition alone, will secure him against every vice. He may be lifted up with pride, He may be feduced by pleafure. He may be hurried away by passion. But at least on one quarter, he will be fafe ; by no abject fears misled into evil.

Without this temper of mind, no man can be a thorough Christian. For his profession, as such, requires him to be fuperior to that fear of man which bringeth a fnare ; enjoins him, for the fake of a good confcience, to encounter every danger ; and to be prepared, if called, even to lay down his life in the caufe of religion and . truth. All who have been diftinguished as fervants of God, or benefactors of men ; all who, in perilous fituations, have acted their part with fuch honor as to render their names illustrious through fucceeding ages, have been eminent for fortitude of mind. Of this we have one confpicuous example in the Apoftle Paul, whom it will be instructive for us to view in a remarkable occurrence of his life. After having long acted as the apofthe of the Gentiles, his mission called him to go to Jerufalem, where he knew that he was to encounter the ut-most violence of his enemies. Just before he fet fail, he called together the elders of his favorite church at Ephefus, and in a pathetic fpeech, which does great honor to his character, gave them his last farewell. Deeply affected by their knowledge of the certain dangers to which he was exposing himfelf, all the affembly were filled with diftrefs, and melted into tears. The circumftances were fuch, as might have conveyed dejection even into a refolute mind ; and would have totally overwhelmed the feeble. They all wept fore, and tell on Paul's neck, and kiffed him; forrowing most of all for the words which he spake, that they should see his face no more. What were then the fentiments, what was the language, of this great and good man? Hear the words which fpoke his firm and undaunted mind. Behold, I go bound in the spirit, unto Jerusalem, not knowing the things that thall befal me there ; fave that the Holy Ghoft witneffeth in every ci-ty, faying that bonds and afflictions abide me. But none of these things move me; neither count I my life dear unter

myfelf, fo that I might finifh my courfe with joy, and the miniftry which I have received of the Lord Jefus, to teftify the gofpel of the grace of God.* There was uttered the voice, there breathed the fpirit, of a brave, and virtuous man. Such a man knows not what it is to fhrink from danger, when confcience points out his path. In that path he is determined to walk; let the confequences be what they will. Till I die, I will not remove my integrity from me. My righteoufnefs I hold faft, and will not let it go. My heart fhall not reproach me fo long as I live \dagger "For me, there is a part appointed to act. "I go to perform it. My duty I fhall do to day, Let "to-morrow take thought for the things of itfelf."— Having thus fhown the importance, I proceed,

II. To fhow the proper foundations of conftancy and fortitude of mind. They are principally two; a good confcience, and truft in God.

A corrupted and guilty man, can poffefs no true firmness of heart He who by crooked paths, pursues difhonorable ends, has many things to difmay him. He not only dreads the difappointment of his defigns, by fome of those accidents to which all are exposed; but he has also to dread the treachery of his confederates, the difcovery and reproach of the world, and the juft difpleasure of Heaven. His fears he is obliged to conceal; but while he affumes the appearance of intrepidity before the world, he trembles within himfelf; and the bold and steady eye of integrity, frequently darts. terror into his heart. There is, it is true, a fort of conftitutional courage, which fometimes has rendered men. daring in the most flagitious attempts. But this foolhardinefs of the rafh, this boldnefs of the ruffian, is altogether different from real fortitude. It arifes merely from warmth of blood, from want of thought, and blindness to danger. As it forms no character of value, fo it appears only in occasional fallies; and never can be-

> * Acts xx. 22, 23, 24, 37, 38. + Job xxvii. 5, 6.

uniformly maintained. It requires adventitious props to fuppoit it; and in fome hour of trial, always fails. There can be no true courage, no regular perfevering conftancy but what is connected with principle, and founded on a confciousness of rectitude of intention. This, and this only, erects that brazen wall which we can oppose to every hostile attack. It cloaths us with an armour, on which fortune will fpend its fhafts in vain. All is found within 'There is no weak place, where, we particularly dread a blow. There is no occasion for falfe colours to be hung out. No difguife is needed to cover us. We would be fatisfied if all mankind could look into our hearts. What has he to fear, who not only acts on a plan which his confcience approves, but who knows that every good man, nay, the whole unbiaffed world, if they could trace his intentions, would justify and approve his conduct ?

He knows, at the fame time, that he is acting under the immediate eye and protection of the Almighty. Behold my witnefs is in heaven; and my record is on high,* Here opens a new fource of fortitude to every virtuous man. The confcioufnefs of fuch an illustrious fpectator, invigorates and animates him. He trufts, that the cternal lover of righteoufnefs not only beholds and approves, but will firengthen and affift; will not fuffer him to be unjuftly oppreffed, and will reward his constancy in the end, with glory, honor, and immortality. A good confcience, thus supported, beftows on the heart a much greater degree of intrepidity, than it could otherwife infpire. One who refts on the Almighty, though an invisible Protector, exerts his powers with double force ; acts with vigor not his own. Accordingly, it was from this principle of truft in God, that the Pfalmift derived that courage and boldnefs, which he expresses in the text. He had faid immediately before, The Lord is my light and my falvation ; the Lord is the Brength of my life. The confequence which directly follows is, of

> * Job xvi 19. G 2

whom shall I be afraid ? Though an host should encamp against me, my heart shall not fear. It remains,

III. That I fuggest a few confiderations, which may prove auxiliary to the exercise of virtuous fortitude, in the midst of dangers.

From what was just now faid, it appears, first, that it is of high importance to every one who wifnes to act. his part with becoming refolution, to cultivate a religious principle, and to be infpired with truft in God .--The imperfections of the best are indeed fo numerous, as to give them no title to claim, on their own account, the protection of Heaven. But we are taught to believe, that the merciful God, who made us, and who knows our frame, farors the fincere and upright; that the fupreme administration of the universe is always onthe fide of truth and virtue ; and, that, therefore, every worthy, character, and every just and good caufe, though? for a while it flould be depressed, is likely to receive countenance and protection in the end. The more firmly this belief is rooted in the heart, its influence will be more powerful, in furmounting the fears which arife from a fense of our own weakness or danger. The records of all nations afford a thousand remarkable instances of the effect of this principle, both on individuals, and on bodies of men. Animated by the ftrong belief. of a just caufe, and a protecting God, the feeble have waxed frong, and have defpifed dangers, fufferings, and death. Handfuls of men have defied hofts that were encamped against them ; and have gone forth, conquering and to conquer. The fword of the Lord and of Gidion, have called forth a valour which aftonished the world; and which could have been exerted by none but those who fought under a divine banner.

In the next place, let him who would preferve fortitude in difficult fituations, fill his mind with a fenfe, of what conflitutes the true honor of man. It confifts not in the multitude of riches, or the clevation of rank; for experience flows, that thefe may be pofferfed by the worthlefs, as well as by the deferving. It confifts, in being deterred by no danger when duty calls us forth 5 in fulfilling our allotted part, whatever it may be, with faithfulnefs, bravery, and conftancy of mind. Thefe qualities never fail to ftamp diffinction on the character. They confer on him who discovers them, an honorable fuperiority, which all, even enemies, feel and revere .---Let every man, therefore, when the hour of danger comes, bethink himfelf, that now is arrived the hour of trial ; the hour which must determine whether he is to rife, or to fink for ever, in the efteem of all around him.-If, when put to the teft, he difcover no firmnefs to maintain his ground, no fortitude to ftand a fhock, he has forfeited every pretension to a manly mind. He must reckon on being exposed to general contempt; and what is worfe, he will feel that he deferves it. In his own eyes he will be contemptible ; than which, furely, no mifery can be more fevere.

But in order to acquite habits of fortitude, what is of the higheft confequence is to have formed a just eftimate of the goods and evils of life, and of the value of life itfelf. For here lies the chief fource of our weaknefs and pufillanimity. We overvalue the advantages of fortune ; rank and riches, eafe and fafety. Deluded by vain opinions, we look to thefe as our ultimate goods. We hang upon them with fond attachment ; and to forfeit any hope of advancement, to incur the least diferedit with the world, or to be brought down but one ftep from the station we possels, is regarded with consternation and difmay. Hence, a thoufand weights hang upon the mind, which depress its courage, and bend it to mean and difhonorable compliances. What fortitude can he poffefs, what worthy or generous purpofe can be form, who conceives diminution of rank, or lofs of fortune, to be the chief evils which man can fuffer ? Put these into the balance with true honor, with confcious integrity, with the efteem of the virtuous and the wife, with the favor of Almighty God, with peace of mind, and hope of heaven; and then think, whether those dreaded evils are fufficient to intimidate you from doing

your duty. Look beyond external appearance to the infide of things. Suffer not yourfelves to be imposed on by that glittering varnish, with which the furface of the world dazzles the vulgar. Confider how many are contented and happy without those advantages of fortune, on which you put fo extravagant a value. Confider whether it is possible for you to be happy with them, if, for their fake, you forfeit all that is estimable in man. The favor of the great, perhaps, you think, is at Itake ; or that popularity with the multitude, on which you build plans of advancement. Alas ! how precarious are the means which you employ in order to attain the end you have in view; and the end itfelf, how little is it worthy of your ambition ? That favor which you purfue, of dubious advantage when gained, is frequently loft by fervile compliance. The timid and abject are' detected, and defpiled even by those whom they court ;while the firm and refolute rife in the end to those honors, which the other purfued in vain.

Put the cafe at the worft. Suppose not your fortune only, but your fafety, to be in hazard ; your life itfelf. to be endangered, by adhearing to confcience and virtue. Think what a creeping and ignominious state you would render life, if, when your duty calls, you would expose it to no danger ; if by a dastardly behavior, you would, at any expense preferve it. That life which you are for anxious to preferve, can at any rate be prolonged only for a few years more; and those years may be full of woc. He who will not rifk death when confcience requires him to face it, ought to be ashamed to live. Confider, as a man and a Chriftian, for what purpose life was given thee by Heaven. Was it, that thou mighteft pafs a few years in low pleafures, and ignoble floth ; flying into every corner to hide thyfelf, when the least danger rifes to view ? No : Life was given, that thou mightest come forth to act fome useful and honorable part, on that theatre where thou haft been placed by Providence; mighteft glorify him that made thee; and by fleady perfeverance in virtue, rife in the end to an immortal ftate.

Son of man ! Remember thine original honors. Affert the dignity of thy nature. Shake off this pufillanimous dread of death; and feek to fulfil the ends for which thou wert fent forth by thy Creator .----- The fentiment of a noble mind is, I count not my life dear unto myfelf, so that I may finish my course with joy. To the finishing of his course, let every one direct his eye; and let him now appreciate life according to the value it will be found to have, when fummed up at the clofe. That is the period which brings every think to the teft. Illufions may formerly have imposed on the world ; may have imposed on the man himself. But all illusion then vanishes. The real character comes forth. The eftimate of happiness is fairly formed. Hence it has been justly faid, that no man can be pronounced either great or happy, until his last hour come. To that last hour, what will bring fuch fatisfaction, or add fo much dignity, as the reflection, on having furmounted with firmnefs all the difcouragements of the world, and having perfevered to the end in one uniform courfe of fidelity and honor ? Were marked before, the magnanimous behavior of the Apoftle Paul, when he had perfecution and diftrefs full in view. Hear now the fentiments of the fame great man, when the time of his laft fuffering approached; and remark the majefty, and the eafe, with which he looked on death. I am now ready to be offered, and the time of my departure is at hand. I have fought the good fight. I have finished my course. I have kept the faith. Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness.* How many years of life does fuch a dying moment over balance ? Who would notchufe, in this manner, to go off the ftage, with fuch a fong of triumph in his mouth, rather than prolong his existence through a wretched old age, stained with finand fhame ?-

Animated by thefe confiderations, let us nourifh that fortitude of mind, which is fo effential to a man, and &

* 2 Timothy, iv. 6, 7 ...

Chriftian. Let no difcouragement, nor danger, deter us from doing what is right. Through bonor and diffonor, through good report and bad report, let us preferve fidelity to our God and our Saviour. Though an hoft (bould encamp againft us, let us not fear to difcharge our duty. God affifts us in the virtuous conflict; and will crown the conqueror with eternal rewards. Be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life. To him that overcometh, faith our bleffed Lord, I will grant to fit with me on my throne; even as I alfo overcame, and am fet down with my Father on his throne.*

SERMON VIII.

ON ENVY,

I CORINTHIANS XIII. 4.

Charity envieth not .----

ENVY is a fendation of uneafinefs and difquiet, arifing from the advantages which others fuppofed to peffes above us, accompanied with malignity towards thofe who poffefs them. This is univerfally admitted to be one of the blackeft paffions in the human heart. In this world, we depend much on one another ; and were therefore formed by God to be mutually ufeful and affifting. The inftincts of kindnefs and compaffion which belong to our frame, thow how much it was the intention of our Creator, that we fhould be united in friendfhip. If any infringe this great law of nature, by acts of caufelefs hostility, refentment may juftly arife. No one is to be condemned for defending his rights, and thowing difpleafure againft a malicious enemy. But to

* Rev. ii. 10.-iii. 21.

conceive ill-will at one who has attacked none of our rights, nor done us any injury, folely becaufe he is more profperous than we are, is a difpolition altogether unnatural; it fuits not the human constitution, and partakes more of the rancour of an evil fpirit. Hence, the character of an envious man is univerfally odious. All difclaim it; and they who feel themfelves under the influence of this paffion, carefully conceal it.

But it is proper to confider, that among all our paffions, both good and bad, there are many different gradations. Sometimes they fwim on the furface of the mind, without producing any internal agitation. They proceed no farther than the beginnings of passion. Allayed by our conflitution, or tempered by the mixture of other difpofitions, they exert no confiderable influence on the temper. Though the character in which envy forms the ruling paffion, and reigns in all its force, be one too odious, I hope, to be common ; yet fome fhade, fome tincture, of this evil disposition, mixes with most characters in the world. It is, perhaps, one of the moft prevailing infirmities to which we are fubject. There are few but who, at one time or other, have found fomewhat of this nature flirring within them ; fome lurking uneafinefs in their mind, when they looked up to others, who enjoyed a greater fhare than had fallen to their lot, of fome advantages which they wished, and throught themfelves intitled to poffels. Though this should not embitter their difposition ; thought it should create the uneafinefs only, without the malignity of envy; yet ftill it is a difturbed flate of mind ; and always borders upon, if it actually include not, fome vicious affections. In order, as far as poffible, to remedy this evil, I fhall now confider what are the most general grounds of the envy which men are apt to bear to others ; and shall examine what foundation they afford, for any degree of this troublefome and dangerous passion.--The chief grounds of envy may be reduced to three : Accomplifhments of mind ; advantages of birth, rank, and fortune ; fuperior fuccefs in worldly purfuits.

I. Accomplishments, or endowments of the mind. The chief endowment for which man deferves to be valued, is virtue. This unquestionably, forms the most estimable distinction among mankind. Yet this which may appear furprifing, never forms any ground of envy. No man is envied for being more just, more generous, more patient, or forgiving, than others. This may, in part, be owing to virtue producing in every one who beholds it, that high degree of refpect and love, which extinguishes envy. But probably, it is more owing to the good opinion which every one entertains of his own moral qualities. Some virtues, or, at leaft, the feeds of them, he finds within his breaft. Others, he vainly attributes to himfelf. Those in which he is plainly deficient, he undervalues ; as either not real virtues, or virtues of very inferior rank; and rests fatisfied, that, on the whole, he is as worthy and refpectable as his neighbour.

The cafe is different, with regard to those mental abilities and powers which are afcribed to others. As long as thefe are exerted in a fphere of action remote from ours, and not brought into competition with talents of the fame kind, to which we have pretenfions, they create no jealoufy. They are viewed as diftant objects, in which we have not any concern. It is not until they touch our own line, and appear to rival us in what we wish to excel, that they awaken envy Even then, envy is, properly fpeaking, not grounded on the talents of others. For here, too, our felf-complacency brings us relief; from the perfuation, that were we thoroughly known, and full justice done to us, our abillities would be found not inferior to those of our rivals. What properly occasions envy, is the fruit of the accomplishments of others; the pre-eminence which the opinion of the world beftows, or which we dread it will beftow, on their talents above ours. Hence, diftinguished fuperi, ority in genius, learning, eloquence, or any other of those various arts that attract the notice of the world, often become painful grounds of envy; not indeed to

all indifferently, but to those who follow the fame line of purfuit. Mere rivality, infpired by emulation, would carry no reproach; were not that rivality joined with obliquity, and a malignant fpirit; did it not lead to fecret detraction, and unfair methods of diminishing the reputation of others. Too frequently has such a spirit tarnished the character of those who fought to fhine in the elegant arts; and who, otherwise, had a just title to fame.—Let such as are addicted to this infirmity, confider, how much they degrade themselves. Superior merit, of any kind, always refts on itself. Confcious of what it deferves, it difdains low competitions and jealous they allow its malignity to appear, confess a fense of their own inferiority; and, in effect, pay homage to that merit from which they endeavour to detract.

But in order to eradicate the paffion, and to cure the difquiet which it creates, let fuch perfons farther confider, how inconfiderable the advantage is which their rivals have gained, by any fuperiority over them. They whom you envy, are themfelves inferior to others who follow the fame purfuits. For how few, how very few, have reached the fummit of excellence, in the art or ftudy which they cultivate ? Even that degree of excellence which they have attained, how feldom is it allowed to them by the world, till after they die ? Public applaufe is the most fluctuating, and uncertain, of all rewards. Admired, as they may be, by a circle of their friends they have to look up to others, who fland above them in public opinion ; and undergo the fame mortifications which you fuffer in looking up to them. Confider what labour it has cost them to arrive at that degree of eminence they have gained ; and after all their labour, how imperfect their recompence is at laft. Within what narrow bounds is their fame confined ? With what a number of humiliations is it mixed ? To how many are they abfolutely unknown ? Among those who know them, how many cenfure and decry them ?-Attending fairly to these confiderations, the envious might come in the end to difeern, that the fame acquired by any accomplifhment of the mind, by all that fkill can contrive, or genius can execute, amounts to no more than a finall elevation; raifes the posseful of fuch an inconfiderable height above the crowd, that others may, without difquiet, fit down contented with their own mediocrity.

II. Advantages of fortune, fuperiority in birth, rank and riches, even qualifications of body and form, become grounds of envy. Among external advantages, those which relate to the body ought certainly, in the comparative effimation of ourfelves and others, to hold the lowest place; as in the acquisition of them we can claim no merit, but must afcribe them entirely to the gift of nature. Yet envy has often showed itself here in full malignity; though a fmall meafure of reflection might have discovered, that there was little or no ground for this paffion to arife. It would have proved a bleffing to multitudes, to have wanted those advantages for which they are envied. How frequently, for inftance, has Beauty betrayed the poffessions of it into many a fnare, and brought upon them many a difafter ? Beheld with fpiteful eyes by those who are their rivals, they, in the mean time, glow with no lefs envy against others by whom they are furpafied ; while, in the midst of their competitions, jealoufies, and concealed enmities, the fading flower is eafily blafted ; fhortlived at the beft ; and triffing, at any rate, in comparison with the higher, and more lafting beauties of the mind.

But of all the grounds of envy among men, fuperiorty in rank and fortune is the most general. Hence, the malignity which the poor commonly bear to the rich, as ingroffing to themfelves all the comforts of life. Hence, the evil eye with which perfons of inferior fration ferutinife those who are above them in rank; and if they approach to that rank, their envy is generally ftrongeft against fuch as are just one ftep higher than themfelves.—Alas I my friends, all this envious disquietude, which agitates the world, arises from a deceitful figure which impofes on the public view. Falfe colors are hung out : the real flate of men is not what it feems to be. The order of fociety requires a diffinction of ranks to take place; but in point of happinefs, all men come much nearer to equality than is commonly imagined ; and the circumstances, which form any material difference of happinefs among them, are not of that nature which renders them grounds of envy. The poor man policies not, it is true, fome of the conveniences and pleafures of the rich ; but, in return, he is free of many embarrafiments to which they are fubject. By the fimplicity and uniformity of his life, he is delivered from that variety of cares, which perplex those who have great affairs to manage, intricate plans to purfue, many enemies, perhaps, to encounter in the purfuit. In the tranquillity of his fmall habitation, and private family, he enjoys a peace which is often unknown at courts. The gratifications of nature which are always the most fatisfactory, are possessed by him to their full extent ; and if he be a ftranger to the refined pleafures of the wealthy, he is unacquainted alfo with the defire of them, and by confequence, feels no want, His plain meal fatisfies his appetite, with a relifh, probably, higher than that of the rich man, who fits down to his luxurious banquet. His fleep is more found ; his health more firm ; he knows not what fpleen, langor or liftleffnefs are. His accustomed employments or labors are not more oppreflive to him, than the labor of attendance on courts and the great, the labors of drefs, the fatigue of amufements, the very weight of idlenefs, frequently are to the rich. In the mean time, all the beauty of the face of nature, all the enjoyments of domestic fociety, all the gaiety and cheerfulnefs of an easy mind, are as open to him as to thefe of the higheft rank. The fplendor of retinue, the found of titles, the appearances of high refpect, are indeed foothing, for a fhort time, to the great. But become familiar, they are foon forgetten. Cuftom effaces their impression. They fink into the rank of those ordinary things, which daily recur, without raifing any fenfation of joy.—Ceafe, therefore, from looking up with difcontent and envy to those whombirth or fortune have placed above you. Adjust the balance of happiness fairly. When you think of the enjoyments you want, think also of the troubles from which you are free. Allow their just value to the comforts you posses; and you will find reason to rest fatisfied, with a very moderate, though not an opulent and splendid, condition of fortune. Often, did you know the whole, you would be inclined to pity the state of those whom you now envy.

III. Superior faccefs in the courfe of worldly purfuits, is a frequent ground of envy. Among all ranks of men, competitions arife. Wherever any favorite object is purfued in common, jealoufies feldom fail to take place among those who are equally defirous of attaining it; as in that ancient inftance of envy recorded of Iofeph's brethren, who hated their brother, because their father loved him more than all the reft.* " I could ea-" fily bear," fays one " that fome others fhould be more " reputable or famous, fhould be richer or greater, than " I. It is but just, that this man should enjoy the dif-" tinction to which his fplended abilities have raifed " him. It is natural for that man to command the ref-" pect to which he is intitled by his birth or his rank. "But when I, and another, have ftarted in the race of " life, upon equal terms and in the fame rank ; that he, " without any pretension to uncommon merit, should " have fuddenly to far out ftripped me; fhould have " engroffed all that public favor to which I am no lefs " entitled than he; this is what I cannot bear; my · blood boils, my fpirit fwells with indignation, at this " undeferved treatment I have fuffered from the world." Complaints of this nature are often made, by them who feek to justify the envy which they bear to their more prosperous neighbours. But if such perfons with nor to be thought unjust, let me defire them to inquire.

whether they have been altogether fair in the comparifon they have made of their own merit with that of their rivals ; and whether they have not themfelves to blame, more than the world, for being left behind in the career of fortune. The world is not always blind or unjust, in conferring its favors. Inftances indeed, formetimes occur, of deferving perfons prevented, by a fucceffion of crofs incidents, from rifing into public acceptance. But, in the ordinary course of things, merit, fconer or later, receives a reward ; while the greater part of men's misfortunes and difappointments can, generally, be traced to fome mifconduct of their own. Wifdom bringeth to honor ; The hand of the diligent maketh rich ; and, it has been faid, not altogether without reafon, that, of his own fortune in life, every man is the chief artificer. If Joseph was preferred by the father to all his brethren, his fubfequent conduct flowed how well he merited the preference.

Supposing, however, the world to have been unjust, in an uncommon degree, with regard to you, this will not vindicate malignity and envy towards a more prol-perous competitor. You may accufe the world; but what reafon have you to bear ill-will to him, who has only improved the favor which the world fnowed him ? If, by means that are unfair, he has tifen ; and, to advan himfelf, has acted injurioufly by you, refentment is justifiable ; but if you cannot accuse him of any fuch improper conduct, his fuccefs alone gives no fanction to your envy. You, perhaps, preferred the enjoyment of your eafe, to the ftir of a bufy, or to the cares of a thoughtful life. Retired from the world, and following your favorite inclinations, you were not always attentive to feize the opportunities which offered, for doing justice to your character, and improving your fituation. Ought you then to complain, if the more active and laborious have acquired what you were negligent to gain ; Confider, that if you have obtained lefs preferment, you have poffeffed more indulgence and eafe. Confider, moreover, that the rival to whom you look up with re-

H 2

pining eyes, though more fortunate in the world, may perhaps, on the whole, not be more happy than you.— He has all the vicifitudes of the world before him. He may have much to encounter, much to fuffer, from which you are protected by the greater obfcurity of yous ftation. Every fituation in life, has both a bright and a dark fide. Let not your attention dwell only on what is bright on the fide of those you envy, and dark on your own. But bringing into view both fides of your respective conditions, estimate fairly the fum of felicity.

Thus I have fuggested feveral confiderations, for evincing the unreafonablenefs of that difquietude which envy raises in our breafts; confiderations which tend at least to mitigate and allay the workings of this malignant paffion, and which, in a fober mind, ought totally to extinguish it. The fcope of the whole has been, to promote, in every one, contentment with his own ftate. Many arguments of a different nature may be employed against envy; fome taken from its finful and criminal nature ; fome, from the mifchiefs to which it gives rife in the world ; others, from the mifery which it produces to him who nourifhes this viper in his bofom. But, undoubtely, the most efficacious arguments, are fuch as fhow, that the circumstances of others, compared with our own, afford no ground for envy. The miftaken ideas which are entertained, of the high importance of certain worldly advantages and distinctions, form the principal caufe of our repining at our own lot, and en-vying that of others. To things light in themfelves, our imagination has added undue weight. Did we allow reflection and wifdom to correct the prejudices which he have imbibed, and to difperfe those phantoms of our own creating, the gloom which over cafts us would gradually vanish. Together with returning contentment, the fky would clear up, and every object brighten around us. It is in the fullen and dark fhade of difcontent, that noxious paffions, like venomous animals, breed, and prey upon the heart.

Envy is a passion of fo odious a nature, that not only it is concealed as much as poffible from the world, but every man is glad to diffemble the appearances of it to his own heart. Hence, it is apt to grow upon him unperceived. Let him who is defirous to keep his heart chafte and pure from its influence, examine himfelf ftrictly on those dispositions which he bears towards his prosperous neighbors. Does he ever view, with fecret uncafinefs, the merit of others rifing into notice and diftinction ? Does he hear their praifes with unwilling ear ? Does he feel an inclination to depreciate, what be dares not openly blame ? When obliged to commend, does his cold and aukward approbation, infinuate his belief of fome unknown defects in the applauded character ? from fuch fymptoms as thefe, he may infer that the difeafe of envy is forming ; that the poilon is beginning to fpread its infection over his heart.

The causes that nourish envy are principally two; and two which, very frequently, operate in conjunction ; thefe are, pride and indolence. The connection of pride with envy, is obvious and direct. The high value which the proud fet on their own merit, the unreafonable claims which they form on the world, and the injustice which they fuppofe to be done to them by anypreference given to others, are perpetual fources, firft of discontent, and next of envy. When indolence is joined to pride, the difease of the mind becomes more inveterate and incurable. Fride leads men to claim more than they deferve. Indolence prevents them from obtaining what they might juftly claim. Difappoint-ments follow; and fpleen, malignity, and envy, rage within them. The proud and indolent, are always envious. Wrapt up in their own importance, they fit ftill, and repine, because others are more prosperous than they ; while, with all their high opinion of themfelves, they have done nothing either to deferve, or to acquire, profperity. As therefore, we value our virtue, or our peace, let us guard against these two evil dispositions of mind. Let us be modest in our own effeem, and, by

diligence and industry, study to acquire the effectm of others. So shall we shut up the avenues that lead to many a bad passion; and shall learn, in what forever state we are therewith to be content.

Finally, in order to fubdue envy, let us bring often into view those religious confiderations which regard us particularly as Chriftians. Let us remember how un-worthy we all are in the fight of God ; and how much the bleffings which each of us enjoy, are beyond what we deferve. Let us nourish reverence and submission to that Divine government, which has appointed to every one fuch a condition in the world as is fitteft for him to poffefs. Let us recollect how opposite the Christian spirit is to envy; and what facred obligations it lays upon us, to walk in love and charity towards one another. Indeed, when we reflect on the many miferies which abound in human life ; on the fcanty proportion of happiness which any man is here allowed to enjoy ;. on the small difference which the diversity of fortune makes on that fcanty proportion : it is furprising, that envy fhould ever have been a prevalent paffion among men, much more that it fhould have prevailed among Chriftians. Where fo much is fuffered in common, little room is left for envy. There is more occasion for pity and fympathy, and inclination to affift each other. To our own good endeavours for rectifying our difpofitions, let us not forget to add ferious prayers to the Author of our being, that he who made the heart of man, and knows all its infirmities, would thoroughly purify our hearts from a paffion fo bafe, and fo criminal, as envy.-Create in me, O God, a clean heart ; and r new a right Iptrit within me. Search me, and know my heart: Try. me, and know my thoughts. See if there be any wicked way in me, and lead me in the way everlasting."

* Psalms, li. 10 ; cxxxix 23, 24,

SERMON IX.

ON IDLENESS.

MATTHEW XX. 6.

-Why fland ye here all the day idle ?

IT is an obfervation which naturally occurs, and has been often made, that all the reprefentations of the Chriftian life in feripture are taken from active fcenes; from carrying on a warfare, running a race, ftriving to enter in at a ftrait gate, and, as in this context, labouring in a vineyard. Hence the conclusion plainly follows, that various active duties are required of the Chriftian; and that floth and indolence are inconfistent with his hope of heaven.

But it has been fometimes fuppofed, that industry, as far as it is matter of duty, regards our spiritual concerns and employments only; and that one might be very buly as a Christian, who was very idle as a man. Hence, among fome denominations of Christians, an opinion has prevailed, that the perfection of religion was to be found in those monastic retreats, where every active function of civil life was totally excluded, and the whole time of men filled up with exercifes of devotion. They who hold fuch opinions proceed on the fuppolition that religion has little or no concern with the odinary affairs of the world ; that its duties fland apart by themfelves; and mingle not in the intercourse which men have with one another. The perfect Chriftian was imagined to live a fort of angelic life, fequeftered from the business or pleasures of this contemptible state The gospel, on the contrary, represents the religion of Christ as intended for the benefit of human fociety. It affumes men as engaged "in the bufinefs of active life; and directs its exhortations accordingly, to all ranks and ftations ; to the magistrate and the subject, to the master and the fervant, to the rich and the poor, to them that buy and them that fell, them that use and them that abufe the world. Some duties, indeed, require privacy and retreat. But the most important must be performed in the midft of the world, where we are commanded to fine as lights, and by our good works to glorify our Father which is in heaven. This world, as the context reprefents it, is God's vineyard, where each of us has a talk affigned him to perform. In every flation, and at every period of life, labor is required. At the third, the fixth, or the eleventh hour, we are commanded to work, if we would not incur, from the great Lord of the vineyard, this reproof, Why fland ye here all the day idle ?---We may, I confefs, be bufy about many things, and yet be found negligent of the One thing needful. We may be very active, and, withal, very ill employed. But though a perfon may be industrious without being religious, I must at the fame time admonish you, that no man can be idle without being finful This I shall endeavour to flow in the fequel of the difcourfe ; wherein I purpofe to reprove a vice which is too common among all ranks of men. Superiors admonifh their inferiors, and parents tell their children, that idlenefs is the mother of every fin ; while, in their own practice, they often fet the example of what they reprobate feverely in others. I shall study to show, that the idle man is, in every view, both foolish, and criminal; that he neither lives to God ; nor lives to the world ; nor lives to himfelf.

I. He lives not to God. The great and wife Creator certainly does nothing in vain. A fmall meafure of reflection might convince every one, that for fome ufeful purpofe he was fent into the world. The nature of man bears no mark of infignificancy, or neglect. He is placed at the head of all things here below. He is furnished with a great preparation of faculties and powers. He is enlightened by reafon with many important difcoveries ; even taught by revelation to confider himfelf as ranfomed, by the death of Chrift, from mifery ; and intended to rife, by gradual advances, to a still higher rank in the universe of God. In such a situation, thus distinguished, thus favored and affilted by his Creator, can he hope to be forgiven, if he zim at no improvement, if he purfue no ufeful defign, live for no other purpofe but to indulge in floth, to confume the fruits of the earth, and to fpend his days in a dream of vanity ? Exiftence is a fa. cred truft ; and he who thus mifemploys, and fquanders it away, is treacherous to his Author.--Look around you, and you will behold the whole universe full of active powers. Action is, to fpeak fo, the genius of nature. By motion and exertion, the fystem of being is preferved in vigor. By its different parts always acting in fubordination one to another, the perfection of the whole is carried on. The heavenly bodies perpetually revolve. Day and night inceffantly repeat their appointed courfe. Continual operations are going on in the earth, and in the waters. Nothing ftands ftill. All is alive, and ftirring, throughout the univerfe .-- In the midft of this animated and bufy fcene, is man alone to remain idle in his place ? Belongs it to him, to be the fole inactive and flothful being in the creation, when he has fo much allotted him to do ; when in fo many various ways he might improve his own nature, might advance the glory of the God who made him; and contribute his part to the general good ?

Hardly is there any feeling of the human heart more natural, or more univerfal, than that of our being accountable to God. It is, what the moft profligate can never totally erafe. Almost all nations have agreed in the belief, that there is to come fome period, when the Almighty will act as the judge of his creatures. Prefentiments of this, work in every breast. Conficience has already erected a tribunal, on which it anticipates the fentence which at that period shall be passed. Before this tribunal let us fometimes place ourfelves in ferious thought, and confider what account we are prepared to give of our conduct to Him who made us. " I placed you,' the great Judge may then be fuppoled to fay, " in a flation where you had many occasions " for action, and many opportunities of improvement. " You were taught, and you knew, your duty. " Throughout a courfe of years I continued your life. " I furrounded you with friends, to whom you might " be ufeful. I gave you health, eafe, leifure, and va-" rious advantages of fituation— Where are the fruits " of thofe talents which you poffeffed ? What good " have you done with them to yourfelves ? what good " to others ? How have you filled up your place, or " anfwered your defination, in the world ? Produce " fome evidence, of your not having exifted altogether " in vain ?"—Let fuch as are now mere blanks in the world, and a burden to the earth, think what anfwer they will give to thofe awful queftions.

II. The idle live not to the world, and their fellowcreatures around them, any more than they do to God. Had any man a title to stand alone, and to be independent of his fellows, he might then confider himfelf as at liberty to indulge in folitary eafe and floth, without being responsible to others for the manner in which he chofe to live. But, on the face of the earth, there is no fuch perfon, from the King on his throne, to the beggar in his cottage. We are all connected with one another, by various relations; which create a chain of mutual dependence, reaching from the higheft, to the loweft flation in fociety. The order and happiness of the world cannot be maintained, without a perpetual circu-lation of active duties and offices, which all are called upon to perform in their turn. Superiors are no more independent of their inferiors, than thefe inferiors are of them. Each have demands and claims upon the other; and he, who in any fituation of life, refuses to act his part, and to contribute his fhare to the general ftock of felicity, deferves to be proferibed from fociety, as an unworthy member. If any man will not work, fays the Apostle Paul, neither shall be eat.* If he will

97

do nothing to advance the purpoles of fociety, he has no title to enjoy the advantages of it.

It is fometimes fuppofed, that industry and diligence are duties required of the poor alone, and that riches confer the privilege of being idle. This is fo far from being justified by reason, how often soever it may obtain in fact, that the higher one is raifed in the world, his obligation to be useful is proportionably increased. The claims upon him, from various quarters, multiply. The fphere of his active duties widens on every hand. Even fuppoling him exempted from exerting himfelf in behalf of his inferiors, fuppoling the relation between fuperiors and inferiors abolifhed, the relation among equals muft still fubfift. If there be no man, however high in rank, who ftands not frequently in need of the good offices of his friends, does he think that he owes nothing to them in return ? Can he fold his arms in felfish indolence, and expect to be ferved by others if he will not exert himfelf, in doing fervice to any ?----Were there no other call to industry, but the relation in which every one stands to his own family, the remembance of this alone, fhould make the man of idleness blush. Pretends he to love those with whom he is connected by the dearest ties, and yet will he not bestir himself for their guidance, their fupport, or their advancement in the world ? How immoral, and cruel, is the part he acts who flumbers in fenfual eafe, while the wants and demands of a helplefs family cry aloud, but cry in vain, for his vigorous exertions ? Is this a hufband, is this a father, that deferves to be honored with those facred names? How many voices will be lifted up against him, at the last day? Let fuch perfons remember the awful words of fcripture, and fremble. It is written in the First Epistle to Timothy, the fifth chapter, and eighth verfe, If any provide not for his own, and specially for these of his own house, he bath denied the fuith, and is worse than an infidel.

IU. The idle man lives not to himfelf, with any more advantage than he lives to the world. It is indeed on a

I

ON IDLENESS.

fupposition entirely opposite, that performs of this character proceed. They imagine that, how deficient focver they may be in point of duty, they at least confult their own fatisfaction. They leave to others the drudgery of life; and betake themfelves, as they think, to the quarter of enjoyment and eafe. Now, in contradiction to this, I affert, and hope to prove, that the idle man, firft, thuts the door against all improvement; next, that he opens it wide to every deftructive folly; and laftly, that he excludes himfelf from the true enjoyment of pleafure.

First, He shuts the door against improvement of every kind, whether of mind, body, or fortune. The law of our nature, the condition under which we were placed from our birth, is, that nothing good or great is to be acquired, without toil and industry. A price is appointed by Providence to be paid for every thing ; and the price of improvement, is labor. Industry, may, indeed, be fometimes difappointed. The race may not be always to the fwift, nor the battle to the Arong. But, at the fame time, it is certain that, in the ordinary course of things, without ftrength, the battle cannot be gained ; without fwiftnefs, the race cannot be run with fuccefs. In all later, fays the wife man, there is profit ; but the foul of Juggard defireth, and haib nothing.* If we confult either the improvement of the mind, or the health of the body, it is well known that exercise is the great infirument of promoting both. Sloth enfeebles equally the bodily, and the mental powers. As in the animal fystem it engenders difease, fo on the faculties of the foul it brings a fatal ruft, which corrodes and waftes them ; which, in a fhort time, reduces the brighteft genius to the fame level with the meaneft understanding. The great differences which take place among men, are not owing to a diffinction that nature has made in their original powers, fo much as to the fuperior diligence with which fome have improved these powers beyond

* Prov. xiv. 25. xiii. 3.

others. To no purpose do we posses the feeds of many great abilities, if they are fuffered to lie dormant within us. It is not the latent possefilion, but the active exertion of them, which gives them merit. Thoufands, whom indolence has funk into contemptible obfcurity, might have come forward to the highest distinction, if idlenefs had not frustrated the effect of all their powers. Instead of going on to improvement, all things go to decline, with the idle man. His character falls into contempt. His fortune is confumed. Diforder, confusion, and embarraffment, mark his whole fituation. Obferve in what lively colors the flate of his affairs is deferibed by Solomon. I went by the field of the flothful, and by the vineyard of the man woid of understanding. And by ! it was all grown over with thorns ; and nettles had covered the face the reof; and the stone wall thereof was broken down. Then I faw and confidered it well. I looked upon it, and received inftruction.* In the midft, too, of those distresses which idleness brings on its votaries, they must fubmit to innumerable mortifications, which never fail to attend their fhameful conduct. They must reckon, on feeing themfelves contemned by the virtuous and wife, and flighted by the thriving part of mankind. They must expect to be left behind by every competitor for rank or fortune. They will be obliged to humble themfelves before perfons, now far their fuperiors in the world, whom once, they would have difdained to acknowledge as their equals .---- Is it in this manner, that a man lives to himfelf ? Are these the advantages, which were expected to be found in the lap of ease? The down may at first have appeared fost : But it will fcon be found to cover thorns innumerable. How long wilt thou sleep, O suggard ? When will thou arife out of thy fleep ? Yet a little fleep ; yet a little flumber, a little folding of the hands to fleep. So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth; and thy want as an armed man.+

* Prov. xxiv. 30, 31, 32.

f Prov. xxiv. 33, 34.

But this is only a finall part of the evils which perfons of this defeription bring on themfelves : For,

In the fecond place, while in this manner they flut the door against every improvement, they open it wide to the most destructive vices and follies. The human mind cannot remain always unemployed. Its paffions must have some exercise. If we supply them not with proper employment, they are fure to run loofe into riot and diforder. While we are unoccupied by what is good, evil is continually at hand ; and hence it is faid in Scripture, that as foon as Satan found the house empty, he took possession, and filled it with evil spirits.* Every man who recollects his conduct, may be fatisfied, that his hours of idlenefs have always proved the hours most dangerous to virtue. It was then, that criminal defires arole ! guilty purfuits were fuggefted ; and defigns were formed, which, in their iffue, have difquieted and embittered his whole life. If feafons of idlenefs be dangerous, what must a continued habit of it prove ? Habitual indolence, by a filent and fecret progrefs, undermines every virtue in the foul. More violent paffions run their courfe, and terminate. They are like rapid torrents, which feam, and fwell, and bear down every thing before them. But after having overflowed their banks, their impetuofity fubfides. They return, by degrees, into their natural channel; and the damage which they have done, can be repaired. Sloth is like the flow. ly flowing, putrid ftream, which ftagnates in the marfh, breeds venomous animals, and poifonous plants; and infects with pestilential vapors the whole country round it. Having once tainted the foul, it leaves no part of it found ; and at the fame time, gives not those alarms toconfcience, which the eruptions of bolder and fiercer emotions often occasion. The difease which it brings on, is creeping and infidious ; and is, on that account, more certainly mortal.

One constant effect of idleness, is to nourish the pailions, and, of courfe, to heighten our demands for gracifications ; while it unhappily withdraws from us the proper means of gratifying these demands. If the defires of the industrious man be fet upon opulence of rank, upon conveniencies, or the fplendor of life, he can accomplish his defires, by methods which are fair and allowable. The idle man has the fame defire with the industrious, but not the fame refources for compassing his end by honorable means. He must therefore turn himfelf to feek by fraud, or by violence, what he cannot fubmit to acquire by industry. Hence, the origin of those multiplied crimes to which idleness is daily giving birth in the world; and which contribute fo much to violate the order, and to difturb the peace, of fociety .---In general, the children of idlenefs may be ranked under two denominations or classes of men; both of whom may, too justly, be termed, The children of the devil. Either, incapable of any effort, they are fuch as fink into abfolute meannefs of character, and contentedly wallow with the drunkard and debauchee, among the herd of the fenfual; until poverty overtake them, or difeafe cut them off : Or, they are fuch as, retaining fome remains of vigour, are impelled, by their paffions, to venture on . a defperate attempt for retrieving their ruined fortunes. In this cafe, they employ the art of the fraudulent gamefter to enfnare the unwary. They iffue forth with the highwayman to plunder on the toad ; or with the thief and the robber, they infeft the city by night. From this class, our prisons are peopled ; and by them the feaffold is furnished with those melancholy admonitions, which are fo often delivered from it to the crowd. Such are frequently the tragical, but well known, confequences of the vice against which I now warn you.

In the third, and laft place, how dangerous forver idlenefs may be to virtue, are there not pleafures, it may be faid, which attend it ? Is there not ground to plead, that it brings a release from the opprefive cares of the world; and foothes the mind with a gentle fatisfaction,

OH IDLENESS.

which is not to be found amidst the toils of a busy and active life ?--- This is an advantage which, least of all others, we admit it to poffefs. In behalf of inceffant labor, no man contends. Occasional release from toil, and indulgence of eafe, is what nature demands, and virtue allows. But what we affert is, that nothing is for great an enemy to the lively and fpirited enjoyment of life, as a relaxed and indolent habit of mind. He whoknows not what it is to labor, knows not what it is to enjoy reft. The felicity of human life, depends on the regular profecution of fome laudable purpofe or object, which keeps awake and enlivens all our powers. Our happinefs confifts in the purfuit, much more than in the attainment, of any temporal good. Reft is agreeable ; but it is only from preceding labors, that reft acquires its true relifh. When the mind is fuffered to remain in continued inaction, all its powers decay. It foon languithes and fickens; and the pleafures which it propofed to obtain from reft, end in tedioufnefs and infipidity. To this, let that miferable fet of men bear witnefs, who,. after fpending great part of their life in active industry, have retired to what they fancied was to be a pleafing enjoyment of themfelves, in wealthy inactivity, and profound repose. Where they expected to find an elyfium, they have found nothing but a dreary and comfortlefs wafte. Their days have dragged on, in uniform langor ; with the melancholy remembance often returning, of the chearful hours they paffed, when they were engaged in the honeft bufinefs, and labors of the world.

We appeal to every one who has the leaft knowledge or obfervation of life, whether the bufy, or the idle, have the most agreeable enjoyment of themfelves ? Compare them in their families. Compare them in the focities with which they mingle; and remark, which of them difcover most cheerfulnefs and gaiety; which poffefs the most regular flow of fpirits; whofe temper is most equal; whofe good humor, most unclouded. While the active and diligent both enliven, and enjoy, fociety, the idle are not only a burden to themfelves, but a burden to those with whom they are connected; a nuifance to all whom they opprefs with their company. On whom does time hang fo heavy, as on the flothful and lazy? To whom are the hours fo lingering? Who are fo often devoured with fpleen, and obliged to fly to every expedient which can help them to get rid of themfelves? Inftead of producing tranquillity, indolence produces a fretful reftleffnefs of mind; gives rife to cravings which are never fatisfied; nourifhes a fickly effeminate delicacy, which fours and corrupts every pleafure.

Enough has now been faid to convince every thinking perfon, of the folly, the guilt, and the mifery, of anidle state. Let thefe admonitions stir us up, to exert ourfelves in our different occupations, with that virtuous, activity which becomes men and Chriftians. Let us arife from the bed of floth ; distribute our time with attention and care ; and improve to advantage the opportunities, which Providence has bestowed. The material business in which our feveral stations engage us, may often prove not fufficient to occupy the whole of our time and attention. In the life even of bufy men, there are frequent intervals of leifure. Let them take care, that into these, none of the vices of idleness creep. Let fome fecondary, fome fubfidiary employment, of a fair and laudable kind, be always at hand to fill up those vacant places of life, which too many affign, either to corrupting amufements, or to mere inaction. We ought never to forget, that entire idleness always borders, either on mifery, or no guilt.

At the fame time, let the course of our employments be ordered in fuch a manner, that in carrying them on, we may be also promoting our eternal interest. Withthe business of the world, let us properly intermix the exercises of devotion. By religious duties, and virtuous actions, let us study to prepare ourselves for a better world. In the midst of our labors for this life, it is never to be forgotten, that we muss first feek the kingdom of God, and his righteonsness; and give diligence to make our calling and election fure. Otherwise, how active

foever we may feem to be, our whole activity will prove only a laborious idlenefs : We fhall appear in the end, to have been bufy to no purpofe, or to a purpofe worfe than none. Then only we fulfil the proper character of Chriftians, when we join that pious zeal which becomes us as the fervants of God, with that induftry which is required of us, as good members of fociety; when, according to the exhortation of the Apoftle, we are found not flothful in bufiness, and, at the fame time, fervent in fpirit, ferving the Lord.*

SERMON X.

ON THE SENSE OF THE DIVINE PRESENCE.

PSALM LXXIII. 23.

---- I am continually with thee -----.

WE live in a world which is full of the divine prefence and power. We behold every where around us the traces of that fupreme goodnefs, which enlivens and fupports the univerfe. Day uttereth speech of it to day; and night forweth knowledge of it to night. Yet, furrounded as we are with the perfections of God, meeting him wherever we go, and called upon by a thousand objects, to confets his prefence, it is both the misfertune and the crime of a great part of mankind, that they are strangers to Him in whose world they dwell. Occupied with nothing but their purfuits of interest and pleasure, they pass through this world, as though God were not there. The virtuous and reflecting are particularly diftinguished from the giddy and diffolute, by that habitual tenfe of the divine prefence which characterifes the former. To them, nothing appears void of God. They contemplate his perfections in the works of nature; and they trace his Providence in the incidents of life. When retired from the world, he often employs their meditations. When engaged in action, he always influences their conduct. Wherever a pious man is, or whatever he does, in the ftyle of the text, he is continually with God.

The happy effect of this fentiment on the heart, is fully difplayed in the context. We fee it allaying all the difquiet which the Pfalmift, in the preceding verfes, deferibes himfelf to have fuffered on account of the profperity of the wicked. The first reflection which reftored tranquillity to his mind, was the remembrance of the prefence of God. Neverthelefs, I am continually with thee; thou haft bolden me by my right hand. He became fensible, that whatever distress the righteous might fuffer for a time, they could not fail of being compensated in the end, by that Almighty Protector, whofe propitious prefence ever continued to furround them. Whereupon follow those memorable expressions of his truft and joy in God. Thou shalt guide me with thy counfel; and afterwards receive me to glory. Whom have I in heaven but thee ? and there is none upon earth I defire befides thee.

There are principally two effects, which the fenfe of the divine prefence is fitted to produce upon men.—One is, to reftrain them from vice; the other, to encourage their virtue. Its operation, as a check upon the finner, is obvious. The perpetual prefence of fo powerful and venerable a witnefs, is one of the most awful confiderations which can be addreffed to the diffolute. It removes all the fecurity which fecrecy can be fuppofed to give to crimes. It aggravates the guilt of them, from being committed in the face of the Almighty; and has power to ftrike terror into the heart of the greatest criminal, in the midft of his mifdeeds.—While this principle of religion thus checks and terrifies the finner, it produces also another effect, that of firengthening and comforting the good man, in the practice of his duty. It is the influence of the divine prefence on good men, which, in confequence of the Pfalmift's fentiment, I purpofe to confider. To their character, it belongs to be continually with God. I fhall endeavor to flow the high benefit and comfort which they derive from fuch a habit of mind; and fhall, for this end, first confider their internal moral frate; and next, view them as they are affected by feveral of the external accidents and fituations of life.

Let us begin with confidering them in their internal ftate. The belief of the divine prefence acts upon them here, first, as an incitement to virtue. The prefence of one whom we highly efteem and revere, of a fovereign, for inftance, a father, or a friend, whole approbation we are folicitous to gain, is always found to exalt the powers of men, to refine, and improve their behaviour. Hence, it has been given as a rule by ancient moralist, that, in order to excel in virtue, we should propound to ourfelves fome perfon of eminent and diftinguished worth ; and fhould accustom ourfelves to act, as if he were ftanding by, and beholding us. To the effeem and approbation of their fellow creatures, none are infenfible. There are few who, in the confpicuous parts of their life, when they know the eyes of the public to be fixed on them, act not their part with propriety and decorum. But what is the observation of the public, what is the prefence of the greatest or wifest man on earth, to that prefence of the Divinity which conftantly furrounds us? The man who realifes to his mind this august prefence, feels a conftant incentive for acquitting himfelf with dignity. He views himfelf as placed on an illustrious theatre. To have the Almighty for the spectator and witnefs of his conduct, is more to him than if the whole world were affembled to obferve him. Men judge often falfely, always imperfectly, of what paffes before them. They are imposed on by specious appearances ; and the artful carry away the praise which is due to the

deferving. Even supposing them to judge fairly, we may want the opportunity of doing justice to our character, by any proper display of it in the fight of the world .. Our fituation may bury in obfcurity, those talents and virtues which were intitled to command the higheft efteem. But he, in whofe prefence the good man acts, is both an impartial, and an unerring judge of worth. No fallacious appearances impose on him. No fecret virtue is hidden from him. He is attentive equally to the meaneft and the greateft ; and his approbation confers eternal rewards. The man, therefore, who fets the Lord always before him, is prompted to excel in virtue by motives, which are peculiar to himfelf, and which engage, on the fide of duty, both honor and intereft. I have kept thy precepts, and thy testimonies ; for all my ways are before thee.*

Supposing, however, his virtuous endeavours to be faithful, many imperfections will attend them. A faultlefs tenor of unblemished life, is beyond the reach of man. Paffions will fometimes overcome him ; and ambition or intereft, in an unguarded hour, will turn him alide into evil. Hence, he will be ashamed of himself, and difquieted by a fenfe of guilt and folly. In this ftate, to which we are often reduced by the weakness of human nature, the belief of God's continual prefence brings relief to the heart. It acted before as an animating principle. It now acts as a principle of comfort, In the midst of many imperfections, a virtuous man appeals to his divine witnefs, for the fincerity of his intentions. He can appeal to him who knows his frame, that in the general train of his conduct, it is his ftudy to keep the law of God.

Mere law, among men, is rigid and inflexible. As no human law-giver can look into the hearts of his fubjects, he cannot, even though we were ever prefent with them, eftimate their character exactly. He can make no allowance for particular fituations. He must preferibe

the fame terms to all whom he rules ; and treat all alike, according to their outward actions. But every minute diversity of character, temper, and situation, is known to God. It is not only from what his fervants do, but from what they feek to do, that he forms his judgment of them. He attends to all those circumstances which render the trial of their virtue, at any time, peculiarly hard. He hears the whilper of devotion as it rifes in the foul. He beholds the tear of contrition which falls in fecret. He fees the good intention ftruggling in its birth ; and purfues it, in its progrefs, throught those various obstacles which may prevent it from ripening into action. Good men, therefore, in their most humbled and dejected ftate, draw fome confolation from his knowledge of their heart. Though they may fometimes have erred from the right path, they can look up to him who is ever with them, and fay, as an apostle, who had grievoufly offended, once faid to his great Mafter ; Lord thou knowest all things ; thou knowest that I love thee.*

Appealing thus to their omnifcient witnefs, they are naturally foothed and encouraged by the hope of his clemency. At the fame time, it is the peculiar advantage of this fentiment of the divine prefence, that it prevents fuch hope from flattering them too much, or rifing into undue prefumption. For while it encourages, it tends also to humble, a pious man. If it encourage him, by the reflection on all his good dispositions being known and attended to by God, it humbles him, by the remembrance, that his fecret fins also are ever in the light of the divine countenance. So that, by dwelling under the fenfe of God being continually with us, we keep alive the proper temper of a Chriftian in the foul; humanity, without dejection ; fear, mingled with hope. We are cheared, without being lifted up. We feel ourfelves obnoxious to the all-observing eye of justice ; but are comforted with the thoughts of that mercy which, through Jefus Chrift, the Difcerner of all hearts holds

* John, xxi. 17.

109

forth to the fincerc and penitent. Such are the bleffed effects which this principle of religion produces upon the inward mortal flate of a good man. Let us now,

In the fecond place, confider his external circumftances; and examine the influence which the fame principle has upon his happinefs, in feveral different fituations of life.

Let us first view him in what the world calls profperity ; when his circumstances are easy or affluent, and his life flows in a fmooth untroubled ftream. Here, it might be thought, that a fense of the divine prefence could operate upon him only, or chiefly, for promoting temperance, and reftraining the diforders incident to a prosperous state. Valuable effects, indeed, these are ; and most conducive to the true enjoyment of all that is agreeable in life. But though it, doubtlefs, does exert this falutary influence, yet it flops not there. It not only preferves the virtue of a good man amidft the temptations of pleafure, but it gives to his profperity a fecurity, and a peculiar relifh, which to others is unknown. He who is without a fense of God upon his mind beholds in human affairs nothing but a perpetual fluctuation, and vicifitude of events. He is furrounded with unknown caufes, which may be working his deftruction in fecret. He cannot avoid perceiving, that there hangs over him the irrefiftible arm of that Providence, whofe difpleasure he has done nothing to stay or avert. But he who, in the day of profperity, dwells with God, is delivered from those difquieting alarms. He dwells as with a friend and protector, from whom he conceives his blessings to proceed. He can appeal to him for the thankfulnels with which he receives them ; and for his endeavours to employ them well. He trufts, that the God whom he ferves will not forfake him ; that the goodnefs which he has already experienced, will contin-ue to blefs him ; and though he believes himfelf not exempted from the changes of the world, yet, in the midft of these, he has ground to hope, that sources of comfort and happiness shall always be left open to him.

K

Moreover, the pleafures of life, while they laft, are infpeakably heightened by the prefence of that Benefac-tor who beftows them. 'The pleafing emotion of gratitade to the giver mingles with the enjoyment of the gift. While to the mere worldly man, the whole frame of nature is only a vaft irregular fabric ; and the course of human affairs no more than a confused fuccession of fortuitous events ; all nature is beautified, and every agreeable incident is enlivened, to him who beholds God in all things. Hence arife a variety of pleasing fenfations, to fill up those folitary hours, in which external profperity fupplies him with no entertainment. In the fmiling fcenes of nature, he contemplates the benignity of its author. In its fublime objects, he admires his Majefty. In its awful and terrible ones, he adores his power. He dwells in this world as in a magnificent temple, which is full of the glory of its founder; and every where views nature offering up its incenfe to him, from a thousand alters. Such ideas exalt and ennoble the human mind ; and reflect an additional luftre on the brightnefs of profperity.

From the profperous, let us next turn to the afflicted condition of a good man. For, as profperity may, affliction certainly will, at one time or other, be his lot. It enters in to the appointed trial of his virtue; and, in one degree or other, is the doom of all. Here we fhall find various fituations occur, in which no relief is equal to what a virtuous and holy man derives from a fenfe of the perpetual prefence of God.

Is he, for inftance thrown in an obfcure condition in the world, without friends to affift him, or any to regard and confider his ftate ? He enjoys the fatisfaction of thinking, that though he may be neglected by men, he is not forgotten by God. Inconfiderable as he is in himfelf, he knows, that he will not be overlooked by the Almighty, amidft the infinite variety of being, or loft in the immenfity of his works. The poor man can, with as much encouragement as the rich or great, lift up his cyes to heaven, and fay, Neverthelefs, O Lord, I am con-

tinually with thee : Thou holdest me by my right hand. The gracious prefence of that Supreme Being is affected by no divertity of rank or fortune. It imparts itfelf alike to all the virtuous and upright; like its glorious image, the fun in the firmament, which fheds its rays equally upon the humble cottage, and upon the palace of Kings. In the prefence of the great Lord, of heaven and earth, all the diftinctions which vanity has contrived to make among men, totally difappear. All ranks are on one level. The rich and the poor here indeed meet together ; without any other diffinction than what arifes form the heart and the foul. The fenie of this, lifts the poor man above contempt ; fupports his spirits when apt to be dejected ; and beffow's dignity on the part which he acts. How inconfiderable foever that part may appear in the effimation of an injudicious world, it is ennobled, when virtuously performed, by the approbation of his divine witness. He can bear with indifference the fcorn of the proud, as long as he knows, that there is one higher than the highest to regard him. He can enjoy himfelf with pleasures in his mean habitation, becaufe he believes that God dwells with him there. The Divine prefence chears to him the most lonely retreat. It accompanies his fteps to the most distant regions of the earth. If he thould be driven into exile from all his friends, and obliged to dwell in the uttermost parts if the fea, even there God's hand would hold him, and his right hand would guide him. Though left without companion or friend, he never thinks himfelf defolate, as long as he can fay, I am fill with God.

But though raifed above obfcurity or poverty, yet, in any fituation of fortune, calumny and reproach may be the lot of the fervant of God. His good intentions may be mifconftructed; his character unjuftly traduced; and, to the open reviling of enemies, the more bitter unkindnefs of friends may fometimes be joined. In this fituation, when wounded in fpirit, and, perhaps, unable to make his innocence appear, to whom thall he have recourfe for defence, to whom make, his laft appeal, but

111

to that God who is ever prefent with him, and who knoweth his heart ? How frequently, amidit the injuftice and oppression of the world, has distressed innocence had no other relief but this ? " God is my witnefs. "God is my avenger. He hath feen it; and he will repay." A good conficence, it is true, is, of itfelf, a powerful fupport. But God is Lord of the confcience ; and it is only when connected with a fenfe of divine prefence and approbation, that a good confcience becomes a fready principle of fortitude in the mind, under all discouragements. Hence, a virtuous man possefies a high degree of independence, both on the praife, and on the centure of the world. It is enough to him, if, when undergoing the fame reproaches which Job fuffered from his miftaken friends, he can fay with him; Behold my witness is in heaven, and my record is on high* He affects not to divulge his good deeds to the world. He is without concern whether the world be acquainted with them, or not. He knoweth, that his Father which is in heaven feeth in fecret ; and that his prayers and his alms come up in greatful memorial before him. With me, it is a small thing to the judged of you, or of man's judgment; he that judgeth me is the Lord. + He shall bring forth my righteoufnefs, at last, as the light, and my judgment as the noon day. In this confcioufnefs. of integrity, he looks down with indifference, as from a fuperior station, upon the harsh censures of a giddy and ignorant world. The fenfe of being continually with God diffuses over his soul a holy calm, which unjust reproach cannot difturb. In the prefence of that august and venerable witnefs, all the noife and clamors of men, like the murmurings of a diftant ftorm, die away.

Laftly, Supposing the character of a good man to be untainted by reproach, fupposing also his external fituation to be opulent or diffinguished, many, notwithstanding, and fevere, are the distresses to which he may be exposed. Secret griefs may be preying upon him; and,

* Job. xvi, 19.

† 1 Cor. iii. 4

his heart left to feed in filence on its own bitternefs. He may labor under fore difeafe, and difeern his earthly frame gradually mouldering into duft. He may be deprived of those friends and relatives who had been the chief comforts of his ftate ; or may be obliged to prepare himfelf for taking farewell of them for ever. In the midft of these various afflicting scenes of human life, no confolation can be more powerful than what arifes from the prefence of a divine protector and guardian, to whom our cafe, with all is forrows, is perfectly known. To him, fays the Pfalmilt, I poured out my complaint. I Bowed before him my trouble. I looked on my right hand and viewed ; but behold there was no man who cared for my foul. I faid unto thee, O Lord, thou art my refuge. When my (pirit was overwhelmed within me, then thei knewest my path.*

We all know, that to communicate our grief to a faithful friend, often gives eafe and relief to the burdened heart. Such communication we are encouraged to make; and fuch relief we may expect to find, in pouring out our heart before that God in whom compassions flow. We may have no earthly friend to whom we can with full confidence difclose all our forrows ; or we may want words in which to express them. But God is the fearcher of all hearts; and the hearer of all prayers. To the fecret anguish of the soul, he is no inactive witnefs. Every groan which is heaved from the laboring bosom, though heard by no human ear, reaches his throne. As he knows our grame, to he remembers we are dust; and thence light arises to the upright in darknefs. For the hope naturally fprings, that this benefi-cent being will pity them, as a father pit eth bis children; and in the midit of those distresses which the present circumstances of man render unavoidable, will fend them help from his Janchuary. Surrounded with this compaifionate prefence of the Almighty, good men never view themfelves as left in this vale of tears, to bear, folitary

> * Psalms exlii. 2, 3, 4. K2

and alone, the whole weight of human woe. In their dark, as well as in their brighter hours, God is with them. Even in that valley of the fhadow of death where no friend, no comforter, can go along to aid them, he is with them ftill. In the laft extremity of nature, the rod and ftaff of the Shepherd of Ifrael fupport them.

Thus I have shown, though in an imperfect manner, what benefits holy men derive from a habitual fense of the divine prefence. It animates and ftrengthens their virtue. It enlivens and brightens their profperity .---Under various forms of adverfity, it affords them confolation and relief. Such confiderations, undoubtedly, form a ftrong argument in favor of a devout fpirit, and a virtuous life. But they are confiderations which may, probably, be regarded by fome, as ideal and visionary; requiring aid from a heated, or enthufiaftic fancy, in order to give them force. I readily admit, that amidit the hurry and turbulence of the world, it may be difficult to bring these religious sentiments as fully into view, as is neceffary for their making a just impression on the foul. This requires the effort of an intelligent and feeling mind ; and therefore cannot be expected to be commonly found. To the unreflecting crowd nothing appears real, but what is exposed to fense. What is invisible, is the fame to them, as if it had no existence. But by the groffnels of their own conceptions, they have no title to meafure those of others. While they affect to treat all confiderations taken from the fenfe of the divine prefence, as visionary and enthuliastic, it can, on the contrary, be clearly flown, that they are founded on the most certain and unquestionable principles of reason, They effentially belong not to revealed only, but to natural, religion. Their reality can be denied by none, but those who deny that God exists, or that he governs the world. For, if he exift, he must undoubtedly pervade and infpect the world which he governs. He must know what is going on throughout his own universe ; and efpecially must know what passes within the hearts which he has made, and of which he is to judge. To be every where prefent, is the attribute of his nature, which, of all others, is the moft neceffary to his administration of the universe. This, accordingly is an attribute which all religions have afcribed to him. All nations have believed in it. All focieties appeal to it, in the folemnities of an oath, by which they determine controversies. This attribute being once admitted to belong to the Deity, the confequences which I have deduced from it, plainly and naturally follow : And every good man has ground to fay, O Lord I am continually with thee.

SERMON XI.

ON PATIENCE.

LUKE XXI. 19.

In your patience posses ye your fouls.

THE poffession of sur fouls is a very emphatical exprefion. It defcribes that ftate in which a man hasboth the full command, and the undiffurbed enjoyment of himfelf; in opposition to his undergoing fome inward agitation which difcomposes his powers. Upon the least reflection, it must appear, how effential such a state of mind is to happines. He only who thus posfessions foul, is capable of possibility who thus posfessions foul, is capable of possibility and preferve this felf-possibility of patience.

I know that patience is apt to be ranked by many, among the more humble and obfcure virtues; belonging chiefly to those who groan on a fick-bed, or who languish in a prison. If their fituation be happily, of a different kind, they imagine that there is no occasion for the difcipline of patience being preached to them. But I hope to make it appear, that, in every circumflance of life, no virtue is more important, both to duty and to happinefs; or more requifite for forming a manly and worthy character. It is not confined to a fituation of continued adverfity. It principally, indeed, regards the difagreeable circumflances which are apt to occur. But, in our prefent flate, the occurrence of thefe is fo frequent, that, in every condition of life, patience is inceffantly called forth. Profperity cannot be enjoyed, any more than adverfity fupported, without it. It muft enter into the temper, and form the habit of the foul, if we would pafs through the world with tranquillity and honor. What I purpofe is, to point out fome of the chief occafions on which patience is required; and to recommend and enforce the exercise of it, in order to aur possed for the fouls.

L Patience under provocation. The wide circle of human fociety is diversified by an endless variety of characters, dispositions, and passions. Uniformity is in no respect, the genius of the world. Every man is marked by fome peculiarity which diftinguishes him from another : and no where can two individuals be found who are exactly, and in all refpects, alike. Where fo much diverfity obtains, it cannot but happen, that in the intercourfe which men are obliged to maintain, their tempers shall often be ill adjusted to that intercourse ; shall jar, and interfere with each other. Hence, in every station the highest as well as the lowest, and in every condition of life, public, private, and domeffic, occasions of irritation frequently arife. We are provoked fometimes, by the folly and levity of those with whom we are connected; fometimes, by their indifference or neglect; by the incivility of a friend, the haughtinefs of a fuperior, or the infolent behavior of one in lower station. Hardly a day paffes, without fomewhat or other occuring, which ferves to ruffle the man of impatient fpirit. Of course fuch a man lives in a continual ftorm. He knowsnet what it is to enjoy a train of good humor. Servants, neighbors, friends, fpoufe, and children, all, through the unreftrained violence of his temper, become fources of diffurbance and vexation to him. In vain is affluence, in vain are health and prosperity. The least triffe is fufficient to difcompose his mind, and poison his pleasures. His very amufements are mixed with turbulence and paffion.

I would befeech this man to confider, of what fmall moment the provocations which he receives, or at leaft. imagines himfelf to receive, are really in themfelves; but of what great moment he makes them, by fuffering them to deprive him of the possession of himfelf. I would befeech him, to confider; how many hours of happinefs he throws away, which a little more patience would allow him to enjoy; and how much he puts it in the power of the most infignificant perfons to render him miferable. "But who can expect," we hear him exclaim, "that he is to poffets the infenfibility of a " ftone ? How is it poffible for human nature to endure "fo many repeated provocations ? or to bear calmly with fuch unreafonable behavior?"-My brother ! if you can bear with no inftances of unreasonable behavior, withdraw yourfelf from the world. You are no longer fit to live in it., Leave the intercoufe of men .. Retreat to the mountain, and the defert ; or fhut yourfelf up in a cell. For here, in the midst of fociety, offences must come. You might as well expect, when you behold a calm atmosphere, and a clear fky, that no clouds were ever to rife, and no winds to blow, as that your life was long to proceed, without receiving provocations. from human frailty. The careless and the imprudent, the giddy and the fickle, the ungrateful and the intereft-ed, every where meet us. They are the briars and the thorns, with which the paths of human life are befet. He only who can hold his course among them with patience and equanimity, he who is prepared to bear what he must expect to happen, is worthy of the name of a man.

Did you only preferve yourfelf compoled for a mo-ment, you would perceive the infignificancy of molt of those provacations which you magnify to highly. When a few funs more have rolled over your head, the ftorm will have, of itfelf fubfided ; the caufe of your prefent impatience and disturbance will be utterly forgotten. Can you not, then, anticipate this hour of calmnefs to yourfelf; and begin to enjoy the peace which it will certainly bring ? If others have behaved improperly, leave them to their own folly, without becoming the victim of their caprice, and punishing yourfelf on their account .---- Patience, in this exercise of it, cannot be too much fludied by all who wish their life to flow in a fmooth fiream. It is the reason of a man, in opposition to the passion of a child. It is the enjoyment of peace, in opposition to uproar and confusion. He that hath no rule over his own spirit, is like a city that is broken down, and without walls.* The next, important exercise of patience is,

II. Patience under difappointments. These will often happen to the best and wifest men ? fometimes, to the wifeft and best concerted plans. They may happen too, not through an imprudence of those who have devifed the plan, not even through the malice or ill defign of others ; but merely in confequence of fome of those crofs incidents of life which could not be forefeen. On fuch occasions, perfons of a warm and fanguine temper are prefently in a ferment. They had formed their hopes, as they think, upon the justeft grounds. They had waited long for fuccefs ; and borne with many dejays. But when their defigns are brought to fo unexpected an iffue ; when, without any fault of their own, they find their hopes finally blafted, all patience forfakes them ; they no longer poffefs their fouls ; the most paffionate exclamations break forth. "To whom, except " to them, could fuch a difappointment have happened ? Since the creation of the world, was fuch a combina-

* Frov. XXV, 28.

ON PATIENCE.

"tion of difastrous incidents ever beheld? Why are " they doomed to be fo unfortunate beyond all others ?" -Alas ! how unfkiifully have you calculated the courfe of human events ? How rathly and prefumptu-oully had you trufted to fuccefs ? To whom was it ever given, to guard against all the vicifitudes, which the fluctuating albion of the world is inceffantly bringing about ? If one friend, to whom you looked up, has died, or another has loft his influence and power ; if the opinion of the public is changed, and its favor has been withdrawn ; if fome miftakes have occured to leffen the good-will of a patron on whom you depended; if, through the concurrence of these, or fuch like circumftances, a more fortunate rival has prevailed against you ; what is there in all this, that differs from the ordinary lot of man? Are we not, each in his turn, doomed to experience the uncertainty of worldly purfuits ? Why, then, aggravate our misfortunes by the unreafonable violence of an impatient spirit ? If our designs have failed through rafhnefs or mifconduct, let us blame ourfelves. If they have failed through circumftances which we could not prevent, let us fubmit to the fate of man; and wait, with patience, till a more favorable opportunity shall occur of regaining fuccess.

Meanwhile, let us turn to the other fide of the profpect; and calmiy confider how dubious it was, whether the fuccefs which he longed for, would have proved a bleffing. Who knowsth what is good for man in this life? Perhaps, the accomplifhment of our defigns might have been pregnant with mifery. Perhaps, from our prefent difappointment, future profperity may rife. Of fuch unlooked for iffues, we all know there have been many examples. Who can tell, whether our cafe may not add one to the number ?—At any rate, let us recollect, that there is a Supreme Ruler, who difpofes of the affairs of men; under whom, all fecond caufes work only as fubordinate agents. Looking up to that irrefiftable arm which is ftretched over our heads, let us be calm; let us fubmit and adore. Either to defpair or to rage, under difappointments, is finful. By the former, we injure ourfelves. By the latter, we infult Providence, and provoke its difpleafure to continue. To peffefs our fauls in patience is, at once, our wifdom as men, and our duty as Chriftians. The benefits of this virtue are fo often reaped in this world, that good policy alone would recommend it to every thinking man. Difappointments derange, and overcome, vulgar minds. The patient and the wife, by a proper improvement frequently make them contribute to their high advantage.—Let me next recommend,

III. Patience under reftraints. Numerous are the reftraints imposed on us, by the nature of the human condition. To the reftraints of authority and law, all mult fubmit. The reftraints of education and difcipline lie on the young. Confiderations of health reftrain the indulgence of pleafure. Attentions to fortune reftrain expence. Regard to friends, whom we are bound to pleafe; refpect to eftablished customs, and to the opinions of fociety, impose reftraints on our general behavior. There is no man, in any rank of life, who is always at liberty to act according as he would incline. In fome quarter or other, he is limited by circumftances, that either actually confine, or that ought at least to confine and reftrain him.

Thefe reftrains, the impatient are apt to fcorn. They will needs burft the barriers which reafon had erected, or their fituation had formed ; and without regard to confequences, give free fcope to their prefent wifh. Hence, many dangerous exceffes flow ; much confufion and mifery are produced in human life. Had men the patience to fubmit to their condition, and to wait till it fhould allow them a freer indulgence of their defires, they might, in a flort time, obtain the power of gratifying them with fafety. If the young, for inftance, would undergo, with patience, the labors of education, they would rife, at a proper period, to honors, riches, or eafe. If the infirm would, with patience, bear the regulations which their conftitution demands, they might regain the comforts of health. If perfons of Braitened fortune had patience to comform themfelves to their circumftances, and to abridge their pleafures, they might by degrees, improve and advance their flate. Whereas, by eagernefs of temper, and precipitancy of indulgence, they forfeit all the advantages which patience would have procured; and incur the opposite evils to their full extent.

In the prefent flate of human affairs, no leffon is more neceffary to be learned by all, to be inculcated on the young, and to be practified by the old, than that of patient fubmiffion to neceffity. For under the law of neceffity, we are all inevitably placed No man is, or can be, always his own mafter. We are obliged, in a thoufand cafes, to fubmit and obey. The difcipline of patience preferves our minds eafy, by conforming them to our flate. By the impetuofity of an impatient and unfubmitting temper, we fight against an unconquerable power; and aggravate the evils we must endure.—Another important exercise of the virtue concerning which we difcourfe, is,

IV. atience under injuries and wrongs. To thefe, amilift the prefent confusion of the world, all are exposed. No flation is fo high, no power fo great, no character fo unblemished, as to exempt men from being attacked by rashness, malice, or envy. To behave under such attacks with due patience and moderation, is, it must be confeffed, one of the most trying exercises of virtue .---But, in order to prevent mistakes on this fubject, it is neceffary to obf rve, that a tame fubmiffion to wrongs is not acquired by religion. We are, by no means to imagine, that religion tends to extinguish the fense of honor, or to suppress the exertion of a manly spirit. It is under a falfe apprehenfion of this kind, that Chriftan patience is fometimes stigmatifed in discourse, as no other than a different name for cowardice. On the contrary, every man of virtue ought to feel what is due to his character, and to fupport properly his own rights. Re-fentment of wrong, is an uleful principle in human na-

Ŧ.

ture; and for the wifelt purpoles, was implanted in our frame. It is the neceflary guard of private right; and the great reftraint on the infolence of the violent, who, if no refiftance were made, would trample on the gentle and peaceable.

Resentment however, if not kept within due bounds, is in hazard of rifing into fierce and cruel revenge. is the office of patience to temper refentment by reafon. In this view, it is most properly described in the text, by a man's p fofing his foul; acting the part which felf-de-fence, which justice or honor, require him to act, with-out being transported out of himfelf by the vehemence of anger; or infifting on fuch degrees of reparation as bear no proportion to the wrong that he has fuffered. What proportion, for inftance, is there between the life of a man, and an affront received by fome rafh expression in conversation, which the wife would have flighted; and which, in the course of a few weeks, would have been forgotten by every one ? How fantaftic, then, how unjustifiable, are those supposed laws of modern honor, which for fuch an affront, require no lefs reparation than the death of a fellow-creature; and which, to obtain this reparation, require a man to endanger his own life? Laws, which as they have no foundation in reason, nev-er received the least fanction from any of the wife and polifhed nations of antiquity; but were devifed in the darkeft ages of the word, and are derived to us from the ferocious barbarity of Gothic manners.

Nothing is fo inconfiftent with felf-poffeffion, as violent anger. It overpowers reafon; confounds our ideas; difforts the appearance, and blacken the color, of every object. By the form it raifes within, and by the mifchiefs which it occafions without, it generally brings on the paffionate and revengeful man, greater mifery then he can bring on his enemy. Patience allays this deftructive tempeft, by making room for, the return of calm and fober thought. It fulpends the blow which fudden refentment was ready to inflict. It difpofes us to attend to the alleviating circumftances, which may be difcovered in the midft of the wrongs we fuppofe ourielves to have fuffered. Hence, it naturally inclines us to the moderate and gentle fide; and while it allows all proper measures to be taken, both for fafety, and for just redrefs, it makes way for returning peace. Without fome degree of patience exercifed under injuries, human life would be rendered a ftate of p rpetual hostility; offences and retaliations would fucceed to one another in endlefs train; and the world would become a field of blood.—It now remains to recommend,

V. Patience under adversity and association of the second second

Patience, with respect to God, muft, in the days of trouble, suppress the risings of a murmuring and rebellious spirit. It must appear in that calm resignation to the will of Heaven, which is expressed in those pious fentiments of ancient good men : I was dumb; I opened not my mouth, because thou didf it. It is the Lord, let him do what feemeth good in his eyes. Shall we receive good at the hand of the Lord, and shall we not receive evoir also? This is loyalty to the great Governor of the universe. This is that reverence which so well becomes creatures who know they are dependent, and who must confess themselves to be sinful. Such a spirit is fitted to attract the favor of Heaven; and to bring the fevere visitation soner to a close. Whereas the stubborn and impatient, who submit not themselves to the

· Eccl. zi. 6.

Contraction of an

decrees of the Most High, require to be humbled and tubdued by a continuance of chastisfement.

Patience in adversity, with respect to men, must appear by the composure and tranquility of our behavior. The loud complaint, the querulous temper, and fretful spirit, difgrace every character. They show a mind that is unmanned by misfortunes. We weaken thereby the fympathy of others; and eftrange them from the offices of kindness and comfort. The exertions of pity will be feeble, when it is mingled with contempt. At the fame time, by thus weakly yielding to adverfity, we allow its weight to bear us down with double preffure. Patience, by preferving composure within, refifts the impression which trouble makes from without. By leaving the mind open to every confolation, it naturally tends to allaviate our burden .---- To maintain a fteady and unbroken mind, amidst all the shocks of the world, forms the higheft honor of a man. Patience, on fuch occasions, rifes to magnanimity. It fhows a great and noble mind, which is able to reft on itfelf, on God, and a good confcience ; which can enjoy itfelf amidft all evils ; and would rather endure the greatest hardships, than fubmit to what was difhonorable, in order to obtain relief. This gives proof of a ftrength that is derived from Hea-It is a beam of the Immortal Light, fhinning on ven. the heart. Such patience, is the most complete triumph. of religion and virtue; and accordingly it has ever characterifed those whose names have been transmitted with honor to posterity. It has enabled the hero, the faint, and the martyr. We are troubled on every fid, yet not distreffed; we are perpiexed; but not in despair; perfecuted, but not forf ken ; c ft down, but not destroyed.*

Thus I have traced Patience through feveral of its most important operations, in different circumstances of life; under provocations; under disappointments; under restraints; under injuries; and under afflictions. We now fee, that it is a virtue of universal use. No

* 2 Car. iv. 8, 9.

125

man, in any condition, can pass his days with tolerable comfort, who has not learned to practife it. His profperity will be continually difturbed ; and his adverfity will be clouded with double darknefs. He will be uncafy and troubleforme to all with whom he is connected; and will be more troublefome to himfelf than to any other .- Let me particularly advise those who wish to cultivate fo neceffary a virtue, to begin their cultivation of it, on occasions when small offences and provocations arife. It is a great, but common error to imagine, that we are at liberty to give lock reins to temper, among the trivial occurrences of life. No excuse irritation and impatience, can be worfe, than what is taken from the perfon being inconfiderable, or the incident being flight, which threw us off our guard. With inconfiderable perfons we are furrounded. Of flight incidents, the bulk of human life is composed. In the midst of these, the ruling temper of the mind is formed. It is only by moderation and felf-command then acquired, that we can inure ourfelves to patience, when the great conjuncture of life shall put it to a feverer trial. If neglected then, we shall afterwards solicit its return in vain. If thou haft run with foo men, and they have wearied thee, how canft thou contend with horfes? and if in the land of peace, wherein thou trustedst, they wearied thee, then how will thou do in the fwellings of Fordan ?*

In order to affift us in the acquilition of this grace, let us often contemplate that great model of it, which is difplayed in the whole life of our Saviour Jefus Chrift, Whofe temper was ever tried by more frequent provecations, more repeated difappointments, more flagrant injuries, or more fevere diffreds? Yet, amidft them at, we behold him patiently enduring the contradictions of finners; to their radenels, oppofing a mild and unruffled, though firm, fpirit; and, in the caufe of mankind, generoully bearing with every indignity. Well might he fay, Learn of me, for 1 am meek and leaving in beart.

I. 2

* Jer. 311. 5.

+ Matth. 11, 29.

Having fuch a high example before our eyes, let us be afhamed of those fallies of impatience which we so often fuffer to break forth, in the mindst of prosperity. By a more manly tranquillity and felf-command, let us discover to the world, that, as men, and as Christians, we have learned in patience to possible our fouls.

SERMON XII.

ON MODERATION.

PHILIPPIANS IV. 5.

Let your moderation be known unto all men.----

THE prefent ftate of man is neither doomed to contant mifery, nor defigned for complete happinefs. It is, in general, a mixed state, of comfort and forrow, of profperity and adverfity; neither brightened by uninterrupted funshine, nor overcast with perpetual shade ; but fubject to alternate fucceffions of the one and the other. While fuch a state forbids defpair, it also checks prefumption. It is equally adverfe to defpondency of mind, and to high elevation of fpirits. The temper which beft fuits it, is expressed in the text by moderation ; which, as the habitual tenor of the foul, the apoftle exhorts us to discover in our whole conduct; let it be known unto al men. This virtue confifts in the equal balance of the foul. It imports fuch proper government of our paffions and pleafures, as thall prevent us from running into ex-tremes of any kind; and thall produce a caim and tem-perate frame of mind. It chiefly respects our conduct in the flate, which comes under the description of ease, or prosperity. Patience, of which I treated in the preceding difcourfe, directs the proper regulation of the

mind, under the difagreeable incidents of life. Moderation determines the bounds within which it fhould remain, when circumftances are agreeable or promifing. What I now purpofe is; to point out fome of the chief inftances in which Moderation ought to take place, and to fhew the importance of preferving it.

I. Moderation in our withes. The active mind of man feldom or never refts fatisfied with its prefent condition, how profperous foever. Originally formed for a wider range of objects, for a higher fphere of enjoyments, it finds itfelf, in every fituation of fortune, ftraitened and confined. Senfible of deficiency in its fitate, it is ever fending forth the fond defire, the afpiring wifh, after fomething beyond what is enjoyed at prefent. Hence, that reftleffnefs which prevails fo generally among mankind. Hence, that difguft of pleafures which they have tried ; that passion for novelty ; that ambition of riling to fome degree of eminence or felicity, of which they have formed to themfelves an indiffinct idea. All which may be confidered as indications of a certain native, original greatness in the human foul, fwelling beyond the limits of its prefent condition ; and pointing at the higher objects of which it was made. Happy, if thefe latent remains of our primitive ftate ferved to direct our wifnes towards their proper defination, and to lead. us into the path of true blifs !

But in this dark and bewildered flate, the afpiring tenden y of our nature unfortunately takes an oppolite direction, and feeds a very milplaced ambition. The flattering appearances, which here prefent themfelves to fenfe; the diffinctions which fortune confers; the advantages and pleafures which we imagine the world to be capable of beftowing, fill up the ultimate with of moft men. These are the objects which ingrofs their folitary mutings, and fitimulate their active labors; which warm the breaft of the young, answate the inquire, beft the middle aged, and often keep alive the paffions of the old, until the very close of life. Affuredly, there is nothing unlawful in our withing to be freed from whataver is

difagreeable, and to obtain a fuller enjoyment of the comforts of life. But when these wishes are not tempered by reason, they are in danger of precipitating us into much extravagance and folly. Defires and wifhes are the first springs of action. When they become exorbitant, the whole character is likely to be tainted. If we fuffer our fancy to create to itfelf worlds, of ideal happinels ; if we feed our imagination with plans of opulence and splendor far beyond our rank; if we fix to our withes certain ftages of high advancement, or certain degrees of uncommon reputation or distinction, as the fole stations of felicity; the affured confequence will be, that we shall become unhappy in our present state ; unfit for acting the part, and discharging the duties that belong to it; we shall discompose the peace and order of our minds, and foment many hurtful paffions. Here, then, let Moderation begin its reign; by bringing within reasonable bounds the wishes that we form. As soon as they become extravagant, let us check them by proper reflections on the fallacious nature of those objects, which the world hangs out to allure defire.

You have ftrayed, my friends, from the road which conducts to filicity; you have diffhonored the native d gnity of your fouls, in allowing your wifnes to terminate on nothing higher than worldly ideas of greatnefs or happinefs. Your imagination roves in a land of fhadows. Unreal forms deceives you. It is no more than a phantom, an illufion of happinefs, which attracts your fond admiration [nay, an illufion of happinefs which often conceals much real mifery. Do you imagine, that all are happy, who have at ained to those fummits of diftinction, towards which your wifnes afpire ? Alas ! how frequently has experience fhewed, that where rofes were fupposed to bloom, nothing but briars and thorns grew § Reputation, beauty, riches, grandeur, nay royalty itfelf, would, many a time, have been playly exchanged by the poffelfors, for that more, quit and humble flation, with which you are now diffatisfied. With all that is fplendig and flining in the world, it is decreed that there thould mix many deep fhades of woe. On the elevated fituations of fortune, the great calamities of life chiefly full. There the form fpends its violence, and there the thunder breaks; while fafe and unburt, the inhabitant of the vale remains below.——Retreat, then, from thofe vain and pernicious excursions of extravagant defire. Satisfy yourfelves with what is rational and attainable. Train your m nds to moderate views of human life, and human happinefs. Remember, and admire, the wildom of Agur's with. Remove far from me vanity and bies. Give me neither poverty nor riches. Feed me with food convenient for me : Left I be full, and deny thee, and fay, who is the Lord? or left I be poor, and fleal, and take the name of my Gol i vain.*—Let me recommend,

II. Moderation in our purfuits.. Withes and defires reft within. If immoderate and improper, though they taint the heart, yet fociety may not be affected by them. The obfcure and harmlefs individual may indulge his dreams, without diffurbing the public peace. But when the active purfuits in which we engage, rife beyond moderation, they, fill the world with great diferders ; often with flagrant crimes. This admonition chiefly refpects. the ambitious men of the world. I fay not, that all ambition is to be condemned ; or that high pursuits ought, on every occasion, to be checked. Some men are formed by nature, for rifing into confpicuous flations of life. In following the impulse of their minds, and properly exerting the talents with which God has bleffed them, there is room for ambition to act in a laudable fphere, and to become the inftrument of much public good. But this may fafely be pronounced, that the bulk of men are ready to over-rate their own abilities, and to imagine themfelves equal to higher things than they were ever defigned for by nature. Be fober, therefore, in fixing your aims, and planning your deftined purfuits. Beware of being led alide from the plain path of found and moderate conduct, by these falle lights which felf-flattery is always ready to hang out. By aiming at a mark too high, you may fall fhort of what it was within your power to have reached. Inflead of attaining to eminence, you may expose yourfelves to derifion; nay, may bring upon your heads manifold difasters. If y to evry man that is among you, not to think of himfelf more highly than he ought to think, but to think foberly.*

Whatever your aims be, there is one exercise of moderation which must be enjoined to those of the greatest abilities as well as to others ; that is never to tranfgrefs the bounds of moral duty. Amidft the warmth of purfuit, accustom yourfelves to fubmit the restraints, which religion and virtue, which propriety and decency, which regard and reputation and character, impose. Think not that there are no barriers which ought to ftop your progrefs. It is from a violent and impetuous fpirit that all the evils fpring, which are fo often found to accompany ambition. Hence, in private life, the laws of truth and honor are violated. Hence, in public contefts, the peace and welfare of nations have been fo often facrificed to the ambitious projects of the great. The man of moderation, as he is temperate in his wifhes, fo in his purfuits he is regulated by virtue. A good confcience is to him more valuable than any fuccefs. He is not fo much bent on the accomplishment of any defign, as to take a dishonorable step in order to compass it. He can have patience. He can brook difappointments. He can yield to unfurmountable obstacles; and, by gentle and gradual progrefs, is more likely to fucceed in the end, than others are, by violence and impetuofity. In his higheft enterprife, he wishes not to have the appearance of a meteor, which fires the atmosphere ; or, of a comet, which aftonishes the public, by its blazing, eccentric course ; but rather to refemble those steady luminaries of heaven, which advance in their orbits, with a filent and regular motion. He approves himself thereby to the virtuous, the wife, and difcerning ; and, by a temperate and un-

· Rom all S.

exceptionable conduct, escapes those dangers which perfons of an opposite description are perpetually ready to incur.

III. Be moderate in your expectations. When your have is flourifling, and the courfe of events proceeds ac-cording to your with, fuffer not your minds to be vainly lifted up. Flatter not yourfelves with high profpects of the increasing favors of the world, and the continuing applause of men. Say not within your hearts, My moun-lain flands flrong, and fbell never be moved. I fball nevor fee adversity. To-mor ow shall be as this duy, and more abundantly .---- You are betraying yourfelves ; you are laying a fure foundation of difappointment and mifery when you allow your fancy to foar to fuch lofty pin-nacles of confident hope. By building your house in this airy region, you are preparing for yourfelves a great and cruel fall. Your truft is the fpider's web. You may lean on your house ; but it shall not fand. You may hold it fast ; but it shall not indure. For, to man on earth it was never granted, to gratify all his hopes; or to perfevere in one tract of uninterruped prosperity. Unpleafing viciflitudes never fail to fucced those that were grateful. The falhion of the world, how gay or fmiling foerer, paffeth, and often paffeth fuddenly, away.

By want of moderation of our hopes, we not only increase dejection when disappointment comes, but we accelerate disappointment; we bring forward, with greater speed, disagreeable changes in our state. For the natural confequence of prefumptuous expectation, is rafhness in conduct. He who indulges confident fecurity, of course neglects due precautions against the dangers that threaten him; and his fall will be foreseen, and predicted. He not only exposes himself unguarded to dangers, but he multiplies them against himself. By prefumption and vanity, he either provokes enmity, or incurs contempt.

The arrogant mind, and the proud hope, are equally contrary to religion, and to prudence. The world cannot bear fuch a fpirit; and Providence feldom fails to check it. The Almighty beholds with difpleafure those who, intoxicated with profperity, forget their dependence on that Supreme Power which raifed them up. His awful government of the world, has been in nothing more confpicuous than in bringing low the lotty looks of man, and feattering the proud in the imagination of their minds.—Is not this the great B.lylon, which I have built by the might of my power, and for the honor of my Mujefly it Thus exclaimed the prefumptuous monarch, in the pride of his heart. But, lo I when the word was yet in his mouth, the visitation from heaven came, and the voice was heard; O, Nebuchadnezzar ! to to the it is flokin; thy kingdom is departed from thee. —He that evalueth himfelf, fhall be humbled; and he that humbleth himfelf fhall be exalted.⁺ A temperate fpirit, and moderate expectations, are the beft fafeguard of the mind in this uncertain and changing flate. They enable us to pafs through life with most comfort. When we rife in the world, they contribute to our elevation; and if we musit fall, they render our fall the lighter.

IV. Moderation in our pleafures is an important exercife of the virtue which we are now confidering. It is an invariable law of our prefent condition, that every pleafure which is purfued to excefs, converts itfelf into poifon. What was intended for the cordial and refrefhment of human life, through want of moderation, we turn to its bane. In all the pleafures of fenfe, it is apparent, that only when indulged within certain limits, they confer fatisfaction. No fooner do we pafs the line which temperance has drawn, than pernicious effects come forward, and fhow themfelves. Could I lay open to your view the monuments of death, they would read a lecture in favor of moderation, much more powerful than any that the moft eloquent preacher can give. You would behold the graves peopled with the victims of intemperance. You would, behold thofe chambers of

* Daniel iv. 30, 31.

darkness hung round, on every side, with the trophies of luxury, drunkenness, and sensuality. So numerous would you find those martyrs of iniquity, that it may safely be asserted, where war or pestilence have slain their thousands, intemperate pleasures has slain its ten thousands.

While the want of moderation in pleasure bringe men to an untimely grave, at the same time, until they arrive there, it pursues and afficts them with evils innumerable. To what cause, so much as to this, are owing, faded youth, and premature old age; an ener-vated body, and an enfeebled mind; together with all that long train of diseases, which the indulgence of appetize and sense have introduced into the world? Health, cheerfulness, and vigor, are known to be the offspring of temperance. The man of moderation brings to all the natural and innocent pleasures of life, that sound, uncorrupted relish, which gives him a much fuller enjoyment of them, than the palled and vitiated appetite of the voluptuary allows him to know. He culls the flower of every allowable gratification, without dwelling upon it until the flavor be lost. He tastes the sweets of every pleasure, without pursuing it till the bitter dregs rise. Whereas the man of opposite character dips so deep, that he never fails to stir an impure and nonious sediment, which lies at the bottom of the cup - In the pleasures, besides, which are regulated by moderation, there is always that dignity which goes along with innocence. No man needs to be ashamed of them. They are consistent with honor ; with the favor of God, and of man. But the sensualist, who disdains all restraint in his pleasures, is odious in the public eye. His vices become gross; his character, contemptible; and he ends in being a builden both to himself and to society. Let me exhort you, once more,

V. To moderation in all your passions. This exercise of the virtue is the more requisite, because there is no passion in human nature but what has, of itself, a

333

tendency to run into excess. For all passion implies a violent emotion of mind. Of course; it is apt to derange the regular course of our ideas; and to produce confusion within. Nothing, at the same time, is more seducing than passion. During the time when it grows and swells, it constantly justifies, to our apprehension, the tumult which it creates, by means of a thousand false arguments which it forms, and brings to its aid, --- Of some passions, such as anger and resentment, the excess is so obviously dangerous, as loudly to call for moderation. He who gives himself up to the impetuosity of such passions, without restraint, is universally condemned by the world ; and hardly accounted a man of sound mind. But, what is less apt to be attended to, some even of those passions which are reckoned innocent, or whose tendency to disorder and evil is not apparent, stand nevertheless, in need of moderation and restraint, as well as others. For, such is the feebleness of our nature, that every passion which has for its object any worldly good, is in hazard of attaching us too strongly, and of transporting us beyond the bounds of reason. If allowed to acquire the full and unrestrained dominion of the heart, it is sufficient, in various situations, to render us miserable; and almost in every situation, by its ingrossing power, to render us negligent of duties which, as men or Christians, we are bound to perform.

Of the insidious growth of passion, therefore, we have great reason to beware. We ought always to have at hand considerations, which may assist us in tempering its warmth, and in regaining possession of our souls. Let us be persuaded, that moments of passion are always moments of delusion ; that nothing truly is, what it then seems to be; that all the opinions which we then form, are erroneous ; and all the judgments which we pass, are extravagant. Let moderation accustom us to wait until the numes of passion be spent ; until the nuist which it has raised begin to be dissipated. We shall then be able to see where truth and right lie; and reason shall, by degrees, resume the ascendant. On no occasion let us imagine, that strength of sund is shown by violence of passion. This is not the strength of men but the impetuosity of children. It is the strength of one who is in the delirium of a fever, or under the disease of madness. The strength of such a person is indeed increased. But it is unnatural strength; which being under no proper guidance, is directed towards objects that occasion his destruction. If the strength of mind is shown in governing and resisting passion, not in giving it scope, in restraining the wild beast within ; and acting on the most trying occasione, according to the dictates of conscience, and temperate reason.

Thus I have pointed out, in several instances, how moderation ought to be displayed; moderation in our wishes; moderation in our pursuits; moderation in our hopes; moderation in our pleasures; moderation in our passions. It is a principle which should habitually influence our conduct, and form the reigning temperature of the soul.

The great motive to this virtue is suggested by the words immediately following the text; the Lord is at hand. The Judge is coming, who is to close this temporary scene of things, and to introduce a higher state of existence. The day is at hand, which will place the great concerns of men in a point of view very different from that in which they are at present beheld; will strip the world of its false glory; will detect the vanity of earthly pursuits; and disclose objects which have the proper title to interest a rational mind. Objects acquire power to engage our passions, only in proportion as they are conceized to be great. Fut great, or little, are no more than terms of comparison. Those things which appear great to one who knows nothing greater, will sink into a diminutive size, when he becomes acquainted with objects of a higher nature. Were it oftener in our shoughts, that the Lord is at hand, none of those things which now discompose and agitate worldly men, would appear of sufficient magnitude to raise commotion in our breasts. Enlarged views of the future destinction of man, and of the place which he may hope to possess in an eternal world, naturally give birth to moderation of mind. They tend to cool all misplaced ardour about the advantages of this state; and to produce that calm and temperate frame of spirit, which becomes men and Christians. They give no ground for entire disregard of earthly concerns. While we are men, we must feeland act as such. But they afford a good reason why they who believe the Lord to be at hand, should let their mederation appear, and be known unte all men.

SERMON XIII.

On the Jor, and the BITTERNESS of the HEART.

PROTERBS XIV. 10.

The hears knoweth his own bitterness, and a stranger

dotb not intermeddle with his joy.

TT is well known, that men have always been much inclined to place their happiness in the advantages of fortune, and the distinction of rank. Hence these have been pursued by the multitude with such avidity, that every principle of honor, probity, and virtue, have been sacrificed to the attainment of them: At the same time, many circumstances might have convinced men, that supposing them to be successful in the pursuit, it: by no means followed, that happiness was to be the reward. For if happiness, be, in truth, essentially connecta-

AND THE BITTERNESS OF THE HEART.

137

ed with splendid fortune, or exalted rank, how comes it to pass, that many in the inferior stations of life, visibly spend their days with more comfort, than they who occupy the higher departments of the world ? Why does the begger sing, while the King is sad ? A small measure of reflection on our nature might satisfy us, that there are other principles of happiness or misery, too often overlooked by the world, which immediately affect the heart, and operate there with greater force and power, than any circumstances of rank or fortune. This is the observation of the wise man in the text; and what I now propose to illustrate. I shall take a view of the chief sources of that bitterness which the heart knoweth, and of that joy with which a stranger doth not intermeddle; and then shall point out the proper improvements to be made of the subject.

If we inquire carefully into the sources of the joy of bitterness of the heart, we shall find, that they are chiefly two; that they arise either from a man's own mind and temper; or, from the connection in which he stands with some of his fellow-creatures. In other words, the eircumstances which most essentially affect every man's happiness are, his personal character, and his social feelings.

I. Every man's own mind and temper is, necessarily, to himself a source of much inward joy or bitterness. For every man, if we may be allowed the expression, is more connected with himself, than with any external object. He is constantly a companion to himself in his own thoughts; and what he meets with there, must, of all things, contribute most to his happiness or his disquiet. Whatever his condition in the world be, whether high or low, if he find no cause to upbraid himself for his behavior: if he be satisfied that his conduct proceeds upon a rational plan; if, amidst the failings incident to humanity, his conscience be, in the main free from reproach, and his mind undisturbed by any dismal presages of futurity; the foundation is laid for

M 2

a placid and agreeable tenor of life. If to this you add a calm and cheerful temper, not easily fretted or disturbed, not subject to envy, nor prone to violent passion, much of that joy will be produced, which it is said in the text, a stranger intermeddleth not with. For this is an intrinsic joy, independent of all foreign causes. The spright man, as it is written, is satisfied from himself. Undisturbed by the vexations of folly, or the remorse of guilt, his nights will be peaceful, and his days serene. His mind is a kingdom to itself. A good conscience, and good temper, prepare, even in the midst of poverty, a continual feast

But how sadly will the scene be reversed, if the first thoughts which occur to a man concerning himself, shall be of a gloomy and threatening kind; if his temper, instead of calmness and self-enjoyment, shall yield him nothing but disquiet and painful agitation? In any situation of fortune, is it possible for him to be happy, whose mind is in this troubled state? The spirit of a man will sustain his infirmities; but a wounded spirit, who canbear? Vigour of mind, may enable a man to sustainmany shocks of adversity. In his spirit, as long as it is sound, he can find a resource, when other auxiliaries fail. But if that which should sustain him be enfeebled and broken; if that to which he has resource for the cure of other sorrows, become itself the wounded part; to what quarter can he turn for relief?

The wounds which the spirit suffers are owing chiefly to three causes; to folly, to passion, or to guilt. They frequently originate from folly; that is, from vain, and improper pursuits, which, though not directly crimnal, are unsuitable to a man's age, character, or condition, in the world. In consequence of these, he beholds himself degraded and exposed; and suffers the pains of many a mortifying reflection and many a humbling comparison of himself with others. The distress occasioned by a sense of folly, is aggravated by any violent passion being allowed to take possession of the heart. Even though it be of the

AND THE BITTERMESS OF THE MEART.

239

class of those which are reckoned innocent, yet, if it have entirely seized and overpowered a man, it destroys his tranquillity, and brings his mind into a perturbed state. But if it be a passion of the black and vicious kind, it is sufficient to blast the most flourishing condition, and to poison all his joys. If to those wounds inflicted by folly, or by passion, you add the wound of guilt, the remorse and fear produced by criminal deeds, you fill up the measure of pain, and bitterness of hearts Often have the terrors of conscience occasioned inward paroxysms, or violent agitations of mind: A dark and threatening cloud seems, to the conscious sinner, to be hanging over his head: He who believes himself despised, or hated, by men, and who dreads, at the same time, an avenging God, can derive little pleasure from the external comforts of life. The bitterness of his heart infuses itself into every draught which pleasure offers to his lips.

The external misfortune of life, disappointments, poverty, and sickness, are nothing in comparison of those inward distresses of mind, occasioned by folly, by passion, and by guilt. They may indeed prevail in different degrees, according as one or other of those principles is predominant. But they are seldom parted far asunder from one another; and when, as it often happens, all the three are complicated, they complete the misery of man. The disorders of the mind, having then arisen to their height, becomes of all things the most dreadful. The shame of folly, the violence of passion, and the remorse of guilt, acting in conjunction, have too frequently driven men to the last and abhorred refuge, of seeking relief in death, from a life too embittered to be any longer endured. I proceed to consider.

II. Other troubles, and other joys of the heart, arising from sources different from those that I have now described; founded in the relation or connections which we have with others, and springing from the feelings which there occasion. Such causes of sorrow or joy are of an ex-

ternal nature. Religion does not teach, that all the sources of inward pleasure or pain are dirived from our tempers and moral hehavior. These are indeed the principal springs of bitterness or joy. In one way or other, they affect all the pleasures and pains of life; but they include not, within themselves, the whole of them. Our Creator did not intend, that the happiness of each individual should have no dependence on those who are around him. Having connected us in society by many ties, it is his decree, that these ties should prove, both during their subsistence, and in their dissolution, causes of pleasure or pain, immediately, and often deeply, affecting the human heart. My doctrine, therefore, is not, that the bitterness which the beart knoweth as its own, and the joy with which a stranger intermeddleth not, is dependent on every thing external. What I assert is, that this bitterness, and this joy, depend much more on other causes, than on riches or poverty, on high or low stations in the world ; that, equally in the conditions of elevated fortune, and of private life, the most material circumstances of trouble or felicity, next to the state of our own mind and temper, are the sensations and affections which arise from the connections we have withothers.

In order to make this appear, let us suppose a man; in any rank or condition of life, happy in his family and his friends; soothed by the cordial intercourse of kindaffections, which he partakes with them; enjoying the comforts of doing them good offices, and receiving in return their sincerest gratitude; experiencing no jealousy now envy, no disquiet or alienation of affection, among those with whom he is connected; how many; and how copious sources of inward joy open to such a man! how smooth is the tenor of a life that proceeds in such a course ! What a smiling aspect does the love of parents and children, of brothers and sisters, of friends and relations, give to every surrounding object, and every returning day! With what a lustre does it gild even the small habitation where such placid intercourse dwells; where such scenes of heartfelt satisfaction succeed uninterruptedly to one another !

But let us suppose this joyful intercourse to be broken off, in an untimely hour, by the cruel hand of the last foe; let us imagine the family, once so happy among themselves, to behold the parent, the child, or the spouse, to whom their hearts were attached by the tenderest tics, stretched on the cold bed of death; then, what bitterness does the heart know ! This, in the strictest sense, is its *even bitterness*; from which it is not in the power of any external circumstance whatever to afford it relief. Amidst those piercing griefs of the heart, all ranks of life are levelled; all distinctions of fortune are forgottent. Unavailing we the trophies of slpendid weewith which riches deck the fatal couch, to give the least comfort to the mourner. The prince, and the peasant, then equally feel their own bitterness. Dwelling on the melancholy remembrance of joys that are past and gone, the one forgets his poverty; the other despises the gilded trappings of his state. Both, in that sad hour, are fully sensible, that on the favors of fortune it depends net to make man happy in this world.

But it is not only the death of friends, which, in the midst of a seemingly prosperous state, is able to bring distress home to the heart. From various failures in their conduct when living, arises much of the inward uneasiness we suffer. It will, in general, be found, that the behavior of those among whom we live in near connection, is, next to personal character and temper, the chief source, either of the pleasures, or of the disquietudes, of every man's life. As, when their behavior is cordial and satisfactory, it is of all external things the most southing to the mind; so, on the other hand, their levity, their inattention, or occasional harshness, even though it proceed to no decided breach of friendship, yet rufiles and frets the temper. Social life, harrassed with those petty vexations, resembles a road which a man is doomed daily to travel; but finds it rugged, and stony, and painful to be trod.

The case becomes much worse, if the base and criminal conduct of persons whom we have once loved, dissolve all the bonds of amity, and show that our confidence has been abused. Then are opened, some of the deepest springs of bitterness in the human heart. Behold the heart of the parent, torn by the unworthy behavior and cruel ingratitude of the child, whom he had trained up with the fondest hopes ; on whom he had lavished his whole affection ; and for whose sake he had labored and toiled, through the course of a long life. Behold the endearments of the conjugal state, changed into black suspicion, and mistrust; the affectionate spouse, or the virtuous husband, left to mourn, with a broken heart, the infidelity of the once beloved partner of their life. Behold the unsuspecting friend betrayed, in the hour of danger, by the friend in whom he trusted ; or, in the midst of severe misfortune, meeting nothing but cold indifference, perhaps scorn and contempt, where he had expected to find the kindest sympathy. Are these, let me ask, uncommon scenes in the world? Are such distresses peculiar to any rank or station? Do they chiefly befal persons in humble life, and have the great any prerogative which affords them exemption? When the heart is sorely wounded by the ingratitude or faithlessness of those on whom it had leaned with the whole weight of affection, where shall it turn for relief ? Will it find comfort in the recollection of honors and titles, or in the contemplation of surrounding treasures ? Talk not of the honors of a court. Talk not of the wealth of the east. These, in the hour of heart-bitterness, are spurned, as contemptible and vile ; perhaps cursed, as indirect causes of the present distress. The dart has made its way to the heart. There, there, it is fixed. The very seat of feeling is assailed ; and in proportion to the sensibility of the suffer's heart, and the tenderness of his affections, such, unfortunately, will

142

is his degree of anguish. A good conscience, and hope in God, may indeed bring him consolation. But under such distresses of the heart, as I have described, fortune, be it as flourishing as you will, is no more than an empty pageant. It is a feeble reed, which affords no support. It is a house of straw, which is scattered before the wind.

Thus you see this doctrine meeting us from many quarters, that the heart knows a bitterness and a joy of its own, altogether distinct from the uncasiness or the pleasure that is produced by the circumstances of external fortune; arising either from personal character, and the state of a man's own mind; or from the affections excited by the relations in which he stands to others. This joy, and this bitterness, are, each of them, of so much greater consequence than any distinctions of fortune, that blessed with the former, one may be hapays, as far as human happiness goes, in a cottage; and afflicted with the latter, he must be miserable in a palace. Let us now proceed to an important part of the subject, the practical improvement to which the doctrine leads.

First, Let it serve to moderate our passion for riches, and high situations in the world. It is well known, that the eager pursuit of these is the chief incentive to the crimes that fill the world. Hence, among the middle and lower ranks of men, all the fraud. falsehood, and tr achery, with which, competition for gain infesta society. Hence, in the higher stations of the world, all the atrocious crimes flowing from ambition, and the love of power, by which the peace of mankind has so often been broken, and the earth stained with blood. Had these coveted advantages and power, when obtained, of ensuring joy to the heart, and rendering it a stranger to bitterness, some apology night be offered for the violence to which they have given occasion. The prize might be supposed worthy of being acquired at a high expence, when so much depended on the attainment. But I have shown, I hope with satisfactory evidence, shat the contrary is the trath. I say not, that the advantages of fortune deserve no regard from a wise or a good man. Poverty is always distressing. Opulence and rank are both attended with many comforts, and may be rendered subservient to the most valuable purposes. But what I say is, that it is a great error to rate them beyond their just value. Secondary advantages, inferior assistances to felicity, they are; and no more. They rank below every thing that immediately affects the heart; and that is a native source of joy or bitterness there. If a man be either unhappy in his dispositions, or unhappy in all his connections, you heap upon him in vain, all the treasures, and all the honors, which kings can bestow. Divest these things, then, of that false glare which the opinions of the multitude throw around them. Contemplate them with a more impartial eye. Pursue them with less eagerness. Above all, never sacrifice to the pursuit any degree of probity or moral worth, of candor or good affection; if you would not lay a foundation for that bitterness of heart which none of the goods of fortune can either compensate or oure.

Secondly, Let the observations which have been made, correct our mistakes, and check our complaints, concerning a supposed promiscuous distribution of happiness in this world. The charge of injustice, which so often, on this account hath been brought against Providence, rests entirely on this ground, that the happiness and misery of men may be estimated by the degree of their external prosperity. This is the delusion under which the multitude have always labored; but which a just consideration of the invisible springs of happiness that affect the heart, is sufficient to correct. If you would judge whether a man be really happy, it is not solely to his houses and his lands, to his equipage and his retinue, you are to look. Unless you could see farther, and discern what joy, or what bitterness, his heart feels, you can pronounce nothing concerning him. That

AND THE BITTERNESS OF THE HEART.

145

with state and slpendor, and upon whom you think the favors of Heaven so improverly lavished, may be a wretch, pining away in secret, with a thousand griefs unknown to the world. That poor man, who appears neglected and overlooked, may, in his humble station, be partaking of all the moral, and all the social joys, that exhilerate the heart; may be living cheerful, contented, and happy. Cease, then, to murmur against dispensations of Providence, which are, to us, so imperfectly known. Envy not the prosperity of sinners, Judge not of the real condition of men, from what floats merely on the surface of their state. Let us rather,

Thirdly, Turn our attention to those internal sources of happiness or misery, on which it hath been shown that so much depends. As far as the bitterness or joy of the heart arises from the first of those great springs which I assigned to it, our own conduct and temper, so far our happiness is placed, in some measure, in our own hands. What is amiss or disordered within, in consequence of folly, of passion, or guilt, may be rectified by due care, under the assistance of divine grace. He who thereby attains to a tranquil and composed state of heart, free from ill-humor and disgust, from violent passions, and from vexing remorse, is laying a foundation for enjoyment of himself, much surer and broader, than if he were an assing thousands to increase his estate.

With regard to the other spring of joy or bitterness of heart, arising from our connections with others, here indeed, we are more dependent on things not within our power. These connections are not always of our own forming; and even when they have been formed by choice, the wisest are liable to be disappointed in their expectations. Yet here too it will be found, that the proper regulation of the heart is of the utmost importance, both for improving the joys which our situation affords, and for mitigring the galefs which our connections may render unavoidable. As far as the choice of friends or relations may depend on ourselves, let their

14

virtue and worth ever direct that choice, if we look for any lasting felicity from it. In all the habits and attachments of focial lite, after they are formed, let it be our ftudy, to fulfil properly our own part. Let nothing be wanting on our fide, to nourifh that mutual harmony and affectionate friendship which, in every situation of life, as has been shown, is of fo great confequence to our peace and fatisfaction. It is not, indeed, in our power to preferve always alive those friends, in whom our hearts delight. It is often not in our power to prevent the ingratitude and unworthy behavior of other friends, from whom we once expected comfort. But under thefe afilicting incidents of life, much may be done by proper employment of the thoughts, and direction of the affections, for obtaining relief. To a purified and well regulated heart, reafon and religion can bring many aids for healing its wounds, and reftoring its peace ; aids which, to the negligent and vicious, are wholly unknown. The greater experience we have of the vicifitudes of human life, with more weight will that precept of the wife man always come home to our remembrance; Keep thy heart with all diligence ; for out of it are the iffue of life* Hence arifes,

In the fourth and laft place, another inftruction, that is of the utmoft importance to us all ;---frequently to lock up to Him who made the human heart; and to implore his affiftance in the regulation and government of it. Knewn to him, are all the fources of bitternefs and joy by which it is affected. On him it depends, to let them forth, or fhut them up; to increafe, or to diminifu them, at pleafure. In a fludy fo infinitely important to happinefs, as that of the prefervation of inward peace, we cannot be too earneft in befeeching aid from the great Father of Spirits, to enable us to keep our hearts free from diffress and trouble. Befides the affiftance which we may hope to derive from divine grace,

* Prob. iv. 2.

ON CHARACTERS OF IMPERFECT GOODNESS. 147

the employments of devotion themfelves, form one of the most powerful means of compoling, and trangaillifing the heart. On various occasions, when the fources of heart-bitternefs have been most overflowing, devotion has been round the only refuge of the fufferer. Devotion opens a fanctuary, to which they, whofe hearts have been most deeply wounded, can always fiv : within that quiet and facred retreat, they have often found a healing balfam prepared. When grieved by men, they have derived, from the afcent of the mind towards God and celeftial objects, much to sooth them at prefent, and much to hope for in future. Let us, therefore, neglect no mean with which religion can furnish us, for promoting the joys, and affuaging the bitternefs of the heart. Amidst the frailties of our nature, the inconstancy of men, and frequent changes of human life, we shall find every affiltance that can be procured, little enough, for enabling us to pass our few days with tolerable comfort and peace.

SERMON XIV.

THE AND THE FAIL

On CHARACTERS of IMPERFECT GOODNESS.

MARK X. 12.

Then Jesus, beholding him, loved him.

THE characters of men which the world presents to us are infinitely diversified. In fome, either the good or the bad qualities are fo predominant, as ftrongly to mark the character, to diferiminate one perfon as virtuous, another as a vicious man. In others, these qualities are fo mixed together, as to leave the character doubtful. The light and the shade are fo much blended, the colors of virtue and vice run in fuch a manner into one another, that we can hardly diffinguifh where the one ends and the other begins; and we remain in fufpence, whether to blame or to praife. While we admire those who are thoroughly good, and detest the grossly wicked, it is proper also to beftow attention on these imperfect characters, where there may be much to praife, and fomewhat to blame : and where regard to the commendable part, shall not hinder us from remarking what is defective or faulty. Such attention will be found the more useful, as characters of this mixed fort are, more frequently than any other, exhibited to us in the commerce of fociety.

It was one of this fort, which gave occasion to the inci-dent recorded in the text. The incident feems to have been confidered as remarkable, fince it is recounted by three of the evangelical writers ; and by them all, with nearly the fame circumftances. The perfon to whom the hiftory relates was a ruler; one of higher. rank and station than those who usually reforted to Jesus. He was a rich man : He was a young man. His whole behavior was prepossessing and engaging. He appears to have conceived a high opinion of our Lord. He addrefffed him with the utmost respect; and the question which he put to him was proper and important. He kneeled. to him ; and said, Good Master, What shall I do that I may inherit eternal life ? His conduct in the world had been regular and decent. He could proteft, that he had hitherto kept himself free from any gross vice ; and in his dealings with others, had observed the precepts of God. Our Lord, beholding him, is said to have loved him; whence we have reason to conclude, that he was not hypocritical in his professions; and that his countenance carried the expression of good dispositions, as his speech, and manners, were altogether complacent and gentle. Yet this person, amiable as he was, when his virtue was put to the teft, disappointed the hopes which he had given reason to form. Attached, in all probability,

ON CHARACTERS OF IMPECTFECT GOODNESS, 149

to the indulgence of ease and pleasure, he wanted fortitude of mind to part with the advantages of the world, for the sake of religion. When our Lord required him to fulfil his good intentions, by relinquifhing his fortune, becoming one of his followers, and preparing himself to encounter sufferings, the sacrifice appeared to him too great. Imprefilions of virtue, however ftill remained on his mind. He was senfible of what he ought to have done; and regretted his want of courage to do it. He was sorrawful: He was grieved: Yet he west away.

Persons of a character somewhat resembling this, all of us may have met with ; especially, among the young ; among those who have been liberally educated, and polished by good society. They abhor open vice, and crimes that disturb the world. They have a respect for religion. They are willing to receive inftruction for their conduct. They are modeft and unaffuming ; refpectful to their fuperiors in age or station ; gentle in their addrefs ; inoffensive and courteous in their whole behavior. They are fond of obliging every one; unwilling to hurt or difpleafe any. Such perfons we cannot but love. We gladly promife well of them : and are difpofed to for-ward and affift them. Yet fuch is the weaknefs of our nature, that at the bottom of this character there may lie, as we fee exemplified in the inftance before us, fome fecret and material defects. That vigor of mind, that firmnefs of principle, may be wanting which is requisite for enabling them to act with propriety, when their virtue is put to a decifive trial. The foftness of their nature is unfavorable to a fleady perfeverance in the courfe of integrity. They poffets the amiable qualities; but there is ground to fufpect, that in the estimable ones they are deficient. While, therefore, we by no means clafs them among the bad, we dare not give them the full praise of virtue. When they set out in the world, we cannot pronounce with confidence, what confirmed features their character will affume ; nor how far they can be dependedupon, in fature life. Allow me now to

N 2

point out the dangers which fuch perfons are most likely to incur; and to show what is requisite for them farther to study, in order to their fulfilling the part of good men and true Christians.

I. Perfons of this defeription are not qualified for difcharging aright many duties, to which their fituation in life may call them. In certain circumftances, they behave with abundance of propiety. When all is calm and fmooth around them ; when nothing-occurs to agitate the mind, or to difturb the tenor of placid life, none of their defects come forward. They are beloved ; and they are ufeful. They promote the comfort of human fociety ; and, by gentlenefs, and courtefy of manners, ferve to cement men together in agreeable union. But to fail on the tranquil furface of an unruffled lake, and to fteer. a fafe courie through a troubled and flormy ocean, require different talents : alas ! human life oftener refembles the ftormy ocean, than the unruffled lake. We fhall not have been long embarked, without finding the resemblance to hold too clofely.

Amidit the buffle of the world, amidit the open contentions, and fecret enmities, which prevail in every fociety, mildnefs, and gentlenefs alone, are not fufficient to carry us, with honor, through the duties of our differentstations ; as heads of families, citizens, fubjects, magiftrates, or as engaged in the purfuits of our feveral callings. Disturbances and trials arife, which demand vigorous exertions of all the moral powers; of patience, vigilance, and self-denial; of conftancy and fortitude, to, support us under danger and reproach, of temperance. to reftrain us from being carried away by pleasure ; of firm and determined principle, to make us defpife the bribes of fin. These manly dispositions of mind are indifpenfably neceffary to prepare one, for furmounting the difcouragements of virtue ; and for ftruggling honorably through the hardships of life. Unless he be thus armed and fortified, whatever good intentions have been in his heart, they are likely to be fruftrated in action.

ON CHARACTERS OF IMPERFECT GOODNESS. 151

Nothing that is great, can be undertaken. Nothing that is didicult or hazardous, can be accomplified. Nor are we to imagine, that it is only in times of perfecution, or war, or civil commotions, that there is occafion for those ftronger efforts, those masculine virtues of the foul, to be displayed. The private, and feemingly quiet, flations of life, often call men forth, in the days of peace, to fevere trials of firmners and constancy. The life of very few proceeds in fo uniform a train, as not to oblige them to discover, in fome fituation or other; what portion they posses of the estimable qualities of man. Hence it fometimes happens, that persons, whole manners were much less promising and engaging than those of others, have, nevertheles, when brought to act a part in critical circumftances, performed that part with more unfullied honor, and firmer integrity, than they.

If. Perfons of the character I have deferibed are ill fitted, not only for difcharging the higher duties of life,, but alfo for refifting the common temptations to vice. With good difpolitions in their mind, with a defire, like the young ruler in the text, to know what they fhall do, to inherit eternal life yet, when the terms required of them interfere with any favorite enjoyment, like him they are sorrowful ; and go away. The particular trial to which he was put, may appear to-be a hard one, and to exceed the ordinary rate of virtue. Our Lord, who differend his heart, faw it to be neceffary, in his eafe, for bringing his character to the teft. But in cafes, where trials of much lefs difficulty prefent themfelves, they who partake of a character familar to his, are often found to give way. The good qualities which they poffels, border on certain weakneffes of the mind a and thefe weakneffes are apt to betray them infentibly into vices, with which they are connected.

Good nature, for inftance, is in danger of running, into that unlimited complaifance, which affimilates men to the loofe manners of those whom they find around them. Pliant, and yielding in their temper, they

152 ON CHARACTERS OF IMPERFECTGOODNESS.

have not force to ftand by the decifions of their own minds with regard to right and wrong. Like the animal which is faid to affume the color of every object to which it is applied, they lofe all proper character of their own; and are formed by the character of thofe with whom they chance to affociate. The mild are apt to fink into habits of indolence and floth. The cheerful and gay, when warmed by pleafure and mirth, lofe that fobriety and felf-denial, which is effential to the fupport of virtue. Even modefty and fubmiffion, qualities fo valuable in themfelves, and fo highly ornamental to youth, fometimes degenerate into a vicious timidity; a timidity which reftrains men from doing their duty with firmnefs; which cannot ftand the frown of the great, the reproaches of the multitude, or even the ridicule and fneer of the feorner.

Nothing can be more amiable, than a constant desire to pleafe; and an unwillingness to offend or hurt. Yet in characters which this is a predominant feature, defects are often found. Fond always to oblige, and afraid to utter any difagreeable truth, fuch perfons are fomtimes led to diffemble. Their love of truth is facrified to their love of pleafing. Their fpeech, and their manners, affume a studied courtesy. You cannot always depend on their finile; nor, when they promife, be fure of the performance. They mean and intend well. But the good intention is temporary. Like wax, they yield eafily to every impression; and the transient friendship contracted with one perfon, is effaced by the next. Undiftinguished defire to oblige, often proves, in the prefent state of human things, a dangerous habit. They who cannot, on many occasions, give a firm and steady denial, or who cannot break off a connection, which has been haftily and improperly formed, fand on the brink of many mifchiefs. They will be feduced by the corrupting, enfnared by the artful, betrayed by those in whom they had placed their truft. Unfufpicious themfelves, they were flattered with the belief of having

many friends around them. Elated with fanguine hopes, and cheerful fpirits, they reckoned, that to-morrow would be as this day, and more abundant. Injudicious liberality, and thoughtless profution, are the confequence, until, in the end, the ftraits to which they are reduced, bring them into mean or difhonorable courfes. Through innocent but unguarded weaknefs, and from want of the feverer virtues, they are, in process of time, betrayed into downright crimes. Such may be the conclufion of thofe, who, like the young ruler before us, with many amiable and promifing difpositions, had beguntheir career in life.

11I. Such perfons are not prepared for fuftaining, with propriety and dignity, the diffreffes to which our ftate is hable. They were equipped for the feafon of funshine and ferenity; but when the sky is overcast, and the days of darknets come, their feeble minds are deftitute of shelter, and ill provided for defence. Then is the time, when more hardy qualities are required ; when courage must face danger, constancy support pain, patience possis itself in the midst of discouragements, mag. nanimity difplay its contempt of threatenings. If those high virtues be altogether strangers to the mind, the mild and gentle will certainly fink under the torrent of difasters. The ruler in the text could plead, that his behavior to others, in the course of focial life, had been unexceptionable. So far, the reflection on his conduct would afford him comfort amidit adversity. But no man is without failings. In the dejecting feafon of trouble, it will occur to every one, that he has been guilty of frequent trangreffion ; that much of what ought to have been done, was neglected ; and that much of what has been done, had better have been omitted. In fuch fituations, when a thousand apprehensions arife to alarm confeience, nothing is able to quiet its uneafinefs, except a well-grounded truft in the mercy and acceptance of Heaven. It is firm religious principles, acting upon. a manly and enlightened mind, that gives dignity to the character, and composure to the heart, under all the troubles of the world. This enables the brave and virtuous man, with fucces to buffet the form. While he, who had once fparkled in fociety with all the charms of gay vivacity, and had been the delight of every circle in which he was engaged, remains difpirited, overwhelmed, and annihilated in the cvil day.

Such are the failings incident to perfons of mixed and imperfect goodnefs : fuch the defects of a character formed merely of the amiable, without the effimable qualities of man.

It appears from this, that we must not place 100 much truft in the fair appearances, which a character may at first exhibit. In judging of others, let us always think the best, and employ the fpirit of charity and candor : But in judging of ourfelves, we cught to be more fevere. Let us remember him whom our Lord beheld, and loved ; and who yet fell short of the kingdom of heaven. Let us not forget, that fomething more than gentlencis and modefty, than complacency of temper and affability of manners, is requifite to form a worthy man, and a true Chriftian. To a high place in our efteem, these quali-ties are justly entitled. They enter effentially into every good man's character. They form fome of its most favorable distinctions. But they constitute a part of it; not the whole. Let us not, therefore, rest on them entirely, when we conceive an idea of what manner of persons we ought to be.

Let piety form the basis of firm and established virtue. If this be wanting, the character cannot be sound and entire. Moral virtue will always be endangered, often be overthrown, when it is separated from its surest support. Confidence in God, strengthened by faith in the great Redeemer of mankind, not only, amidst the severer trials of virtue, gives constancy to the mind, but, by nourishing the hopes of immorality, adds warmth and elevation to the affections. They whose conduct is not animated by religious principle, are deprived of the

ON CHARACTERS OF IMPERTICT GOODNESS. 153

most powerful incentive to worthy and honorable deeds.

Let such discipline, next, be studied, as may form us to the active and manly virtues. To natural good affections, we can never entirely trust our conduct. These, as has been shown, may sometimes be warped into what is wrong; and often will prove insufficient, for carrying us rightly through all the duties of life. Good affections are highly valuable ; but they must be supported by fixed principles, cultivated in the understanding, and rooted in the heart. Habits must be acquired of temperance and self-denial, that we may be able to refist pleasure, and endure pain, when either of them interfere with our duty ; that we may be prepared to make a sacrifice of any worldly interest, when the voice of God and conscience demand it. Let us always remember, that without fortitude of mind, there is no manhood ; there can be no perseverance in virtue. Let a sacred and inviolable regard for truth reign in our whole behavior. Let us be distinguished for fidelity to every promise we have made; and for constancy in every worthy friendship we have formed. Let no weak complaisance, undue regard to the opinions of men, ever make us betray the rights of conscience. What we have once, upon due consideration, adopted as rules of corduct, to these let us adhere unshaken. However the world may change around us, let it find us the same in prosperity and adversity; faithful to God and virtue; faithful to the convictions of our own heart. What our lot in the world may be, is not ours to foresee or determine. But it is ours to resolve, that what. ever it shall be, it shall find us persevering in our line of uprightness and honor.

By fuch difcipline, fuch attentions as thefe, we are to guard against those failings which are fometimes found to itain the most engaging characters. Joining in proper union the amiable and the estimable qualities, by the one we shall attract the good; and by the other, command respect from the bad. We shall both fecure our own integrity, and fhall exhibit to others a proper view of what virtue is, in its native grace and majefty. In one part of our character, we fhall refemble the flower that finiles in fpring; in another, the firmly rooted tree, that braves the winter florm. For, remember we muft, that there is a feafon of winter, as well as of fpring and fummer, in hum n life; and it concerns us to be equally pr pared for both.

A higher and more perfect example of fuch a character as I now recommend, cannot be found, than what is pretented to us in the life of Jefus Chrift. In him, we behold all that is gentle, united with all that is refpectable. It is a remarkable expression, which the Apostle Paul employs concerning him; I beseech you by the meekness and gentleness of Christ*. Well might thefe qualities be fingled out, as those for which he was known and diftinguished. We fee him in his whole behavior affable, courteous, and eafy of accefs. He conversed familiarly with all who prefented themfelves; and defpifed not themeaneft. With all the infirmities of his disciples he calmly bore; and his rebukes were mild, when their provocations were great. He wept-over the calamities of his country, which perfecuted him, and apologifed and prayed for them who put him to death. Yet the fame Jelus we behold, awful in the finistness of his virtue; inflexible in the cause of truth; uncomplying with prevailing manners, when he found them currupt ; fetting his face boldly against the hypocritical leaders of the people ; over-awed by none of their threatenings ; in the most indignant terms, reproving their vices and fligmatizing their characters. We belold him gentle, without being tame ; firm, without being ftern ; courageous without being violent. Let this mina be in us which wis also in Jesus Christ ; and we shall attain to honor, both with God and with man.

* 2 Cor. x. i.

[157]

SERMON XV.

On the SACRAMENT of the LORD'S SUPPER, as a PRE-

PARATION for DEATH.

Preached at the celebration of the Sacrament of the Lord' 5 Supper.

MATTHEW XXVI. 29.

But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you in my father's kingdom.

WITH these words of our blessed Lord, the Evangelist concludes his account of the institution of the sacrament of the Supper. It is an institution which, solemn and venerable in itself, is rendered still more so, by the circumstances which accompanied it. Our Lord had now, for about three years, continued to appear in his public character, in the land of Judea. He had, all along, been watched with a jealous eye, by his enemies ; and the time was come, when they were to prevail against him. A few friends he had, from the beginning, selected, who, in every viciflitude of his state, remained faithfully attached to him. With these friends he was now meeting for the last time, on the very evening in which he was betrayed and seized. He perfectly knew all that was to befal him. He knew that this was the last meal in which he was to join with those, who had been the companions of all his labors, the confidents of all his griefs; among whom he had passed all the quiet and private moments of his life. He knew, that within a few hours, he was to be torn from this loved society, by a band of ruffians ; and by to-morrow, was to be publicly arraigned, as a malefactor. With

158 ON THE SACRAMENT OF THE LORD'S SUPPER,

a heart melting with tenderness, he said to the tweive Apostles, as he sat down with them at table. *It ich destre 1 have desirea to eat this passover with you before 1 suffer**. And then, having gratified himself for the last time in their society, and having instituted that commemoration of his death which was to continue in the Christian church until the end of ages, he took a solemn and affectionate farewell of his friends, in the words of the text, *I say unto you*, that *I will not drink benceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you in my father's kingdom.*

As these words were uttered by our Lord, in the prospect of his sufferings : when preparing himself for his death, and looking forward to a future meeting with his friends in heaven ; let us, under this view, consider the facrament which he then instituted, as a preparation for all the fufferings of life, and especially, a preparation for death. It is fit and proper, that such solemn prospects should enter into the service which we are this day to perform. We have no reason to imagine, that they will render it a gloomy service. A good and wise man is often disposed to look forward to the termination of life. The number of our days is determined by God ; and certainly it will not tend to shorten their number, that we employ ourselves in preparing for death. On the contrary, while our days last, it will tend to make us pass them more comfortably, and more wisely. Let us now, then, as if for the last time we were to partake of this sacrament, consider how it may serve to prepare us for the dying hour.

I. It is a high exercise of all those dispositions and affections, in which a good man would wish to die. He would surely wish to leave this world, in the spirit of devotion towards God, and of fellowship and charity with all his brethren on earth. Now, these are the very sentiments, which the sacrament of the Lord's Supper in-

Luke xxii. 15.

spires into the heart of every pious communicant. It includes the highest acts of devotion of which human nature is capable. It imports, a lively sense of the infinite mercies of Heaven; of the gratitude we owe to that God, who, by the death of his Son, hath restored the forfeited happiness and hopes of the human race. It imports, the consecration of the soul to God; the entire resignation of ourselves, and all our concerns, into his hands; as to the God whom we serve and love; the guardian in whom we confide. To thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul. I will go to the altar of God, to God my exceeding joy. I will come into thy house in the multitude of thy mercy; and in thy fear, I will worship towards thy holy temple*.

These devout affections towards God are, on this occasion, necessarily accompanied with benevolent dispositions towards men. Our communion is not only with God, but with one another. In this solemn service, the distinction of ranks is abolished. We assembl eincommon before our great Lord, professing ourselves to be all memb rs of his family, and children of the same Father. No feud, nor strife, nor enmity, is permitted to approach the sacred table. All within that hallowed space, breathes peace, and concord, and love. If thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee ; leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy bro-ther; and then come and offer thy gift. What can be more becoming men and Christians, than such sentiments of piety to the great Father of the universe ; gratitude to the merciful redeemer of mankind, and charity and forgiveness towards all our brethren ? Is not this the temper in which a good man would wish to live? more especially, is not this the frame of mind which will give both dignity and peace to his last moments? How discomposed and embittered will these important moments

** Psalm xliii. 4. v. 7. * Matthew v. 23. 24.

160 ON THE SACRAMENT OF LORD'S SUPPER.

prove, if, with a mind soured by the remembrance of unforgiven injuries, with a breast rankled with enmity, with a heart alienated from God, and insensible to devotion, one be forced away from life ?

Contempte the manner in which our blessed Lord died ; which the service of this day brings particularly into your view. You behold him, amidst the extremity of pain, calm and collected within himself ; possessing his spirit with all the serenity which fublime devotion, and exalted benevolence inspire. You hear him, first, lamenting the fate of his unhappy country ; next, when he was fastened to the cross, addressing words of consolation to his afflicted parent; and lastly, sending up prayers, mixed with compassionate apologies for those who were shedding his blood. After all those exercises of charity, you behold him in an act of devout adoration and trust, resigning his breath ; Father, 'into thy hands I commend my sprie.-Can any death be pronounced unhappy, how distressing soever its circumstances may be, which is thus supported and dignified ? What could we wish for more in our last moments, than with this peaceful frame of mind, this calm of all the affections, this exaltations of heart towards God, this diffusion of benevolence towards men, to bid adieu to the world ?

If, in such a spirit as this, we would all wish to die, let us think, that now is the time to prepare for it, by seasonably cultivating this spirit while we live; by imbibing, in particular, from the holy sacrament, those dispositions and affections which we would wish to possess at our latest period. It is altogether vain to imagine, that when the hour of death approaches, we shall be able to form ourselves into the frame of mind which is then most proper and decent. A midst the struggles of nature, and under the load of sickness or pain, it is not time for unaccustomed exertions to be made, or for new reformations to be begun. Sufficient, and more than sufficient, for that day is the evils thereof. It will be too late to assume then the hero, or the saint, if we have been totally unacquainted with the character before. The sentiments we would display, and the language we would utter, will be alien and strange to us. They will be forced, and foreign to the heart. It is only in consequence of habits acquired in former and better days, that a temper of piety and charity can grow up into such strength, as to confer peace and magnanimity on the concluding hours of life. Peculiarly favorably to the acquisition of such a temper, are the devotions of this day. In this view, let us perform them; and study to be at the table of the Lord, what we would wish to be when the summons of death shall come.

II. This sacrament becomes a preparation for death, by laying a foundation for peace with God. What is important at the close of life, is not only the temper in which we leave the world, but the situation in which we stand with respect to that great Judge, before whom we are about to appear. This view of our situation is apt to escape us, during the ordinary course of life. Occupied with the affairs and concerns of this world ; flattered by those illusive colors of innocence and virtue, in which self-love dresses up our character, apprehensions of guilt create little uneasiness to the multitude of men. But, on the approach of death, their ideas change. As the inquisition of the Supreme Judge draws nigh, remembered transgressions crowd upon the mind : guilt becomes strongly realised to the imagination ; and alarms, before unknown, begin to arise. Hence that anxiety, in the prospect of a future invisible world, which is so often seen to attend the bed of death. Hence those various methods, which superstition has devised for quieting this anxiety; the trembling mind eagerly grasping every feeble plank on which it can lay hold ; and flying for protection to the most unavailing aid. The stoutest spirits have been then known to bend; the providest hearts, to be humbled. They who are now most thoughtless about their spiritual concerns, may, perhaps, be in this state before they die.

152 ON THE SACRAMEN OF THE LORD'S SUPPER.

The dispensation of grace, discovered in the gospel, affords the only remedy against those terrors, by the promise of pardon, extended to the penitent, through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ. It is the very essence of this sacrament, to exhibit this promised grace to mankind; My body which was broken for you; my blood shed for many, for the remission of sins. Here, shines from above, the ray of hope. Divine justice, we are assured, is not inexorable. Divine mercy is accessible, to all who believe and repent. The participation of this sacrament, therefore, naturally imparts comfort to the worthy communicant; as it supposes, on his part, a cordial compliance with those terms, on which pardon is offered by the gospel to mankind.

I mean not to say, that the participation of this sacrament, how pious and proper soever our dispositions at the time may be, is, of itself, sufficient to ensure us of comfort at death. It were unwarrantable to flatter Christians, with hopes of this extent. No single act of the most fervent devotion can afford assured hopes of peace with Heaven, until these hopes be confirmed by the succeeding tenor of a good life. But what may safely be asserted is, that communicating in a proper manner, makes way for such hopes. It is an introduction to that state of reconciliation with God, which will give you peace in death. It is the beginning of a good course, which, if duly pursued, will make your latter end blessed. It is the entrance of the path of the just ; the morning of that light which skineth more and more unto the perfect day. For this holy sacrament is a professed renuncition of the vices and corruptions of the world. It is a professed dereliction of former evil habits, a solemn return, on our part, to God and virtue, under the firm trust, that God will, through Jesus Christ, show mercy to the frailties of the penitent. If you continue to support the character which you this day assume, the invisible world will no longer present to you a scene of terrors. You will be comforted with the view of goodness and

compassion, as predominant in the administration of the universe. After having finished a virtuous course, you will be able to look up to that God whom you have worshipped, and to say, I know in whom I have trusted. Though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil for thou art with me. Thy rod and thy staff shall comfort me. III. This sacrament prepares us for a happy death, by

strengthening the connection between Christians, and Christ their Saviour. This is a connection which, in various ways, redounds to their benefit ; and will be found particularly consolatory at the hour of death. The awful Majesty of Heaven is in danger of overwhelming the mind in the feeble moments of departing life. The reverence it inspires is mingled with sensations of dread, which might be too strong for us then to bear. When we look up to it, through a Mediator and Intercessor, that Majesty assumes a milder aspect, and appears to invite our approach. Whatever, therefore, forms a connection with this great Mediator, this powerful friend and patron of the human race, must be most desirable to every one, especially to the dying man. Now, this sacrament unites us closely with him. It is the oath of our allegiance. It is the act of enlisting ourselves under the banners of this divine Leader. Of course, it strengthens our faith in him, as our guide through life, and our guardian and protector in death. It gives us a title to look up to him, under the confidence of that reciprocal engagement, which fidelity on the one hand is always understood to imply, of protection on the other.

His participation of our nature conveys a degree of encouragement, which we could derive from no being altogether celestial, how gracious or benign soever. In our utmost extremity, we can have recourse to his sympathizing aid, who had experience both of the distresses of life, and of the terrors of death. We behold, in the text, with what firm tranquillity he looked forward to his approaching sufferings. Sincere attachment to our

164 ON THE SACRAMENT OF THE LORD'S SUPPER.

great Master, may be expected to infuse into us some degree of the same happy composure of mind. It is owing to our losing out of view this perfect model; to our following the crowd, and adopting the common spirit of the world, that we become mean-spirited and base; servilely attached to life, and afraid to die. Did we, according to our engagements at the Lord's table, keep our eye fixed on our divine Leader, and attempt to follow his steps, a portion of his spirit would descend upon us at the hour of death. It would be as the mantle of Elijah, falling on a chosen disciple; and would enable us, as it did Elijah of old, to smite, and divide the waters. We believe our Saviour new to rule in the world of spirits. The grave, therefore, bars not his followers from access to him. In the grave, for our sake, he once lay down, that he might dispel the gloom which appears to us to cover that formidable mansion. In a short time he arose from it, in order to assure us, that the dark and narrow house was not to confine his followers for ever. By his death, he conquered death ; and him that had the power of it; and his voice to us is, Because I live, ye shall live also. Hence, as long as we preserve that attachment to him which we this day profess, we are furn-ished with a variety of considerations proper for supporting us in the prospects of our dissolution. This leads me to observe.

IV. 'I hat the sacrament of which we are to partake prepares us for death, by confirming and enlivening our hope of immortality. In this sacrament, my friends, you act for both worlds. As inhabitants of the earth, you are on this day to look forward, with care, to your future behavior in it. For you are not, by any means, difengaging yourselves totally from this life, and its concerns. On the contrary, you are forming, and even strengthening, those connections, which virtue requires you to maintain with your friends, and fellow-creatures arourd you. At the same time, you are hot to consider yourselves as citizens of this earth only; but also as citizens

of Heaven. You are to recognife, on this occasion, your relation to a higher and better country, with which you are connected by the most facred ties; and from which you derive those comforts and hopes, that will both purify your life, and render your death happy. The facrament of the fupper is, in this view, an afcent of the mind above terreftial things. At the Lord's table, we affociate ourfelves, in fome degree, with spirits of a more exalted order. We declare, that we are tending towards their fociety ; and have fixed our final reft within the veil. This view of the inftitution, fo comfortable to the last period of life, is plainly given us in the words of the text. For it is worthy of particular obfervation, that, as foon as our Lord had inftituted this facrament, he ftraightway leads the thoughts of his difciples to a flate of future existence. Employing that metaphorical flyle, which the occasion naturally fuggested, he tells them, that though he was not henceforth to drink of the fruit of the vine on earth, yet a day was coming, when he was again to drink it with them ; to drink it, in my Father's Kingdom. Two diftinct ideas are, in these words, presented to us. One is, the abode into which our Saviour was to remove ; bis Father's kingdom. The other, the fociety which he was there to enjoy ; with you, in my Father's kingdom. These correspond to the two views, under which death is most formidable to men; both of which he intended to banish, by the inftitution of this facrament : first, that death is a transition to a new and unknown world; and next, that it is a final feparation from all the friends whom we have loved on earth.

First, if death terminates our existence here, the abode to which it translates the faithful followers of Christ, is the kingdom of his Father The institution of this facrament, dispels all the glocmy ideas annihilation, of nonexistence, of total darkness, which our imagination is ready to affociate with the grave. We are here assured, that, to good men, death is not the close of being, but

166 ON THE SACRAMENT OF THE LORD'S SUPPER.

a change of flate; a removal from a diffant and obfeure province of the univerfe, into the city of God, the chief feat of their Father's kingdom. They have every reafon to believe, that the objects which are to meet them there, how new and unknown foever, fhall all be propitious and friendly. For into the kingdom of his Father, their Lord has declared, that he is entered as their forerunner. I go to my Father, and your Father; to my God, and your God. In my Father's ho fe are many manfrons. I go to prepare conce for you. I will come sgain, and receive you to myper, that where I am, there y may be also. What reafonings, that fpeculations, can have power to impart fo much peace to the dying man, as a promife fo direct and explicit, coming from him who is truth itfelf, and cannot lie ? If it were not fo, I would have told you*. The profpect becomes ftill more cheering and relieving when we conclude,

The other circumftance mentioned in the text; the foeiety to be enjoyed in that future flate of being. With you, I fhall drink of the fruit of the vine in my Father's kingdom. In how amiable a light does our Saviour here appear, looking forward to a future re-union with those beloved friends, whom he was now leaving, as to a circumftance which fhould encrease both his own felicity and theirs, when they met again in a happier world ! Thus, in the most affectionate manner, cheering their drooping and dejected fpirits; and by a fimilar profpect, providing for the comfort of his followers in future generations, when they fhould be about to leave the world.

The expressions in the text plainly fuggest a joyful intercourse among friends, who had been separated by death, and therefore seem to give much confirmation, to what has always been a favorite hope of good men; that friends shall know and recognise each other, and renew their former connections, in a future state of ex-

* John xiv. 2.

iftence. How many pleafing profpects, does fuch an intimation open to the mind ! How much does it tend to compenfate the vanity of life, and to mitigate the forrows of death ? For it is not to be denied, that one of the most bitter circumstances attending death, is the final feparation from beloved friends. This is apt equally to wring the hearts of the dying, and the furviving; and it is an anguish of that fort, which descends most deeply into the virtuous and worthy breaft. When, furrounded with an affectionate family, and weeping friends, a good man is taking his laft adieu of all whom he held most dear on earth ; with a feeble voice, he is giving them his bleffing, before he leaves them for ever, when, for the last time, he beholds the countenance, he touches the hand, he hears the voice, of the perfon nearest his heart ; who could bear this bitterness of grief, if no fupport were to be ministered by religious hope ? If there were no voice to wifper to our fpirits, that hereafter we, and those whom we love, shall meet again in a more blifsful land ? What higher view can poffibly be given, of the benefit redounding from this divine inftitution, than its affording us confolation in fuch fituations of extreme diftrefs, by realifing to our fouls the belief of an immortal ftate, in which all the virtuous and worthy fhail be re-united in the prefence of their common Lord ?

Thus I have fet before you many confiderations, arifing from the facrament of our Lord s fupper, which render it a proper preparation, not only for a good life, but for a comfortable and happy death. The great improvement to be made of the fubject is, to bring to the altar of God fuch difpefitions of heart, as may give us ground to hope for this bleffed effect. Let us approach to the facrament with the fame ferioufnefs of frame, as if it were the laft time we were ever to partake of it; as if we were making provision for a journey to that land whence none return; as if we were never to drink, in this manner, of the fruit of the vine until that day when we drink it, with those whom we have loved, in our Father's kingdom God only knows to whom this may be truly spoken ! God knows who of this affembly, shall never have opportunity to approach again to the facred table, and to meet with their brethren, on such an occasion, in the courts of the Lord's house ! Whatever our doom is to be, whether we are appointed for life or for death, such is the frame of mind which now best becomes, and will most improve us, in partaking of the holy factament.

Let me caution you, before I conclude, against judg-ing of the propriety of your disposition in this solemn act of worship, folely by the warmth of your affections, and the fervor of your devotion. This state of heart, how defirable foever it may be, cannot be at all times posseffed. It depends, in some measure, on natural fenfibility. All are not equally endowed with warm and tender feelings. Even they who are fufceptible of the higheft degree of pious and virtuous lenfibility, cannot, on every occasion, command that happy temperature of mind. We are not, therefore, to judge unfavorably of ourfelves, if this be not always the privilege of our devotions. It is chiefly a fedate and composed frame of spirit, that we must study to cultivate; arising from grave and fober thoughts ; from ferious and penitent recollection of past errors; from good purposes for the future ; and from a deep fenfe of the approaching events of death and immortality. Penetrated with fuch difpofitions, you have ground to come to the altar of God with humble truft and joy ; under the belief that you are approaching, through the great Redeemer, to that merciful Creator, to whom in the high and holy place of eternity, the devout afpirations of his fervants on earth, are ever acceptable and pleafing.

[169]

SERMON XVI.

On the USE and ABUSE of the WORLD.

I CORINTHIANS VII. 31.

-They that use this world, as not abusing it .--

THE world is always reprefented in Scripture as the great fcene of trial to a Chriftian. It fets before him a variety of duties, which are incumbent on him to perform; and, at the fame time, furrounds him with many dangers, againft which he has to guard. The part which is proper for him to act, may be comprifed in thefe two expressive words of the text; using the world, and not abusing it; the fignificancy and extent of which, I propofe now to explain. The fubject is of the higher importance, as in the world we must live; and according as we use, or abuse it, it will prove either our friend, or our greatest foe.

It is natural to begin with observing, that the Christian is here supposed to use the world; by which we must certainly understand the Apostle to mean, maintaining intercourfe and connection with the world; living in it, as one of the members of human fociety ; affuming that rank which belongs to his flation. No one can be faid to ufe the world who lives not thus. Hence it follows, that fequestration from the world 15 no part of Christian duty ; and it appears strange, that even among those who approve not of monaftic confinement, feclusion from the pleafures of fociety fhould have been fometimes confidered, as belonging to the character of a religious man. They have been fuppoled to be the best fervants of God, who, confectating their time to the exercises of devotion, mingle leaft in the ordinary commerce of the world ; and efpecially who abstain most rigidly from all that has the appearance of amufement. But how pious and fincere

foever the intentions of fach perfons may be, they certainly take not the properfit method, either for improving themfelves, or for advancing religion among others. For this is not using the world, but relinquishing it. Inflead of making the light of a good example thine with useful fplendor throughout the circle of fociety, they confine it within a narrow compafs. According to the metaphor employed by our Saviour, after the canslle is lighted, they put it under a buffel. Inflead of recommending religion to the world, they exhibit it under the forbidding afpect of unneceffary aufterity. Inflead of employing their influence, to regulate and temper the pleafures of the world, by a moderate participation of those that are innocent, they deliver up all the entertainments of fociety, into the hands of the locse and giddy.

The various dangers which the world prefents to one who is defirous of maintaining his piety and integrity, have given rife to this ferupulous caution concerning the use of the world; and fo far, the principle is commendable. But we must remember, that the virtue of a Chriftisn is to be fhown, in furmounting dangers which he is celled to encounter. Into the post of danger we were ordered by Providence, when we were brought into this world. We were placed as foldiers, on the field of battle. It is there, that our fidelity to our great Commander must appear. The most fignal virtues which adorn and improve the human character, are difplayed in active life. There, the ftrength of the mind is brought forth, and put to the teft. There, all the amiable difpolitions of the heart find their proper exercifs : humanity is cultivated ; patience, fortitude, and felfdenial, come forward in all their forms ; and the light of good men's works to thine before others, as to lead them to glorify their Father which is in Heaven.

It may be assumed, therefore, as a principle justified by the text, and by the whole strain of Scripture, that to use, and in a certain degree to enjoy, the world, is al-

ON THE WE AND ABUSE OF THE WORLD. 1.1

together confiltent with religion. According to the rank which men politis in fociety, according to their age, their employment and connections, their intercourie what the world will be more or lefs extended. In private life, they use the world with propriety, who are active and indufficials in their callings; juit and upright in their dealings, ibber, contented, and cheerful in their flation. When the circumffances of men allow them a wider command of the enjoyments of the world, of those enjoyments they may freely partake, within the bounds of temperance, moderation, and decency. The highest fituations of rank and opulence, ought to be diffinguished by dignity of character; by extensive beneficence, ufefulnefs, and public fpirit; by magnificence, without oftentation; and generous hetpitality, without profusion.

We shall have a clearer view of the proper use of the world, when we contrast it with that abuse of the world, which we too often observe. These abuses manifest themselves in various forms; but in general may be classed under three great heads.

I. They are abufes of the world, who intemperately give themfelves up to its pleafures, and lead a life of licenourfouncis, riot, and diffipation. Amidft the wealth and luxury of the prefent age, it will be admitted, that perfons of this defeription are not unfrequent, who, being opulent in fortune, and perhaps in high rank, think themfelves intitled to pais their days in a carelefs manner, without any other object in view, than the gratification of their fenfes and paffions. It finall be granted, that they are not obliged to that exact economy and avtention in their manner of living, which the flate of fortune may require of others. Gaiety fhall be permitted to them; change of feene, and variety of amufements. But let them not forget, that as men and members of fociety, not to fay profeffors of the Chriftian faith, they are bound to ftop flort in their career of pleafure, as soon as it become, difgraceful to themfelver and

172 ON TRA USE AND ABUSE OF THE WORLD'S

hurtful to the world. By the train of life which they lead, they defeat every purpole for which Providence befowed on them the bleffings of profperity. They fink every talent which they policis, into ufclefs infignificancy. They corrupt the public manners by example; and diffufe among others the fpirit of extravagance and folly. They behave in a manner altogether unfuitable to the condition of the world in which we live; where we are expoled to fo much change, furrounded with fo much diffures, and daily behold fo many affecting fcenes, as ought to awaken ferious reflection, and chaften diffolute mirth,

With indignant eyes, the fober and thinking part of mankind, view the luxury and riot of those abusers of the world. To them are owing the discontents of the poor, their difaffection to their fuperiors, their pronenefs to diflurb the peace of the world. When the poor behold wealth properly used, they look up with respect to them who pollefs it. They reft contented in their flation ; and blefs the just and the generous, from whole munificence bev receive employment and reward. But when they Lehold those men of pleasure, diffipating, in vice and folly, the fortune which their forefathers had honorably carned ; when they behold them oppreffing all their dependents, merely that they may revel in luxurious extravagance, then their hearts fwell within them ; with murmurs of fullen grief, they eye their own mean habitation, and needy family ; and become prepared for robbery, tumult, fedition and every evil work.

The conduct of fuch abufers of the world, is not only pernicious to the welfare of fociety, and to the interefts of virtue; it is equally ruinous to themfelves. I fhall not, infift on the lofs of reputation, the wafte of fortune, the broken health, and debilitated frame, which are the wellknown confequences of a life of intemperate pleafure. I fhall not recount all the better and more fubflantial enjoyments which they forfex. Amidft the turbulence of vist, and the fumes of intexication, unknown to them are the rational entertainmets of regular life; the enjoyment of the face of nature; the pleafures of knowledge, and an improved mind; the pleafures of private friendfhip, and domeftic fociety, the confcious fati-faction which accompanies honorable labors, and the juftly acquired efteem of those who furround them. All these they have thrown away; and in their room leave fabilituted, what they think more high and vivid pleafures. But of what nature are those pleafures? Even in laughter the heart is sorvor ul : and the end of that mirth is heavinefs^{**}.

At the bottom of the hearts of all men, there lies a fecret fense of propriety, virtue and honor. This fense may be fo far blunted, as to lofe its influence in guiding. men to what is right, while yet it retains its power of making them feel that they are acting wrong. Hence remorfe often gnaws the heart, which affects to appear light, and gay, before the world ... Among the croud of amusements, the voluptuary may endeavor to stiffe his uneafinefs ; but through all his defences it will penetrate. A confeious fense of his own infignificance, when he fee others diffinguished for acting a manly and worthy part : reflection on the time he has wasted, and the contempt he has incurred ; the galling remembrance of his earlier and better days, when he gave the fair promife of accomplifhments, which now are blafted, have frequently been found to falden the feftive hour. The noise of merriment may be heard ; but heaviness lies at the heart. While the tabret and the viol play, a melancholy voice founds in his ears. The wafted estate, the neglected halls, and ruined manfion of his fathers, rife to view. The angry countenances of his friends, feem to ftare him in the face. A hand appears to come forth on the walt, and to write his doom.

Retreat, then, from your diffionorable courfes ye who by licentioufness, extravagance and vice, are abufers of the world! You are degrading, you are ruining your-

7 1

F'ov Liv. 13.

174 ON THE USE AND ABUSE OF THE WORLE.

felves. You are großly mißemploying the gifts of God and the giver will not fail to punifh. Awake to the purfuits of men of virtue and honor. Break loofe from that migic circle, within which you are at prefent held. Reject the poifoned cup which the enchantrefs Pleafure holds up to your lips. Draw afide the veil which fhe throws over your eyes. You will then fee other objects than you now behold. You will fee a dark abyfs opening below your feet. You will fee virtue and temperance marking out the road, which conducts to true felicity. You will be enabled to difeern, that the world is enjoyed to advantage, by none but fuch as follow thofe divine guides; and who confider pleafure as the feafoning, but not as the bufinefs of life.

II. The world is abufed, not only by an intemperate purfuit of its pleafures, but by a fordid attachment to its gains. This refpects a fet of men of very different defcription from the former; more decent in their carriage, and lefs flagrant in their vices; but corrupted by the world in no lefs a degree. For the world is often abufed by the men of bufinefs, as much as by the men of pleafure. When worldly fuccefs becomes the fole object of their life; when the accumulation of fortune to engroffes them, as to harden their heart againft every feeling of moral obligation; when it renders them infenfible to the calls of affection, and to the imprefions of piety and religion; they then come under the clafs of the covetous, whom, it is faid, the Lord abharreth *.

The world, with its advantages, is a lawful object of purfuit to a Chriftian. He may feek, by fair induftry, to render his circumftances affluent. Without reproof, he may aim at diffinction and confideration in the world. Lie may beftow a confiderable portion of his time and attention, on the fuccefsful management of his worldly interefts. All this is within the limits of that allowable side of the world, to which religion gives its fanction.

* Psalm N. S.

ON THE USE AND ABUSE OF THE WORLD. 175

But to a wise and good man, the world is only a secondary object. He remembers there is an eternity beyond it. His care is, not merely to amafs and possess, but to use his possessions well, as one who is accountable to God. He is not a slave, either to the hopes, or the fears of the world. He would rather forfeit any present advantage, than obtain it at the expense of violating the divine law, or neglecting his duty. This is using the world like a good man. This is living in it, as a subject of God, and a member of the great community of mankind. To such a man, riches are a blessing. He may enjoy them with magnificence ; but he will use them with liberality. They open a wide field to the exercise of his virtue, and allow it to shine with diffusive lustre.

Very opposite to this, is the character of the worldlyminded. To them, the mere attainment of earthy possessions, is an ultimate aim. They cannot be said to use the world-for to polless, not to use or enjoy, is their object. They are emphatically said in Scripture, to load themselves with thick clay*. Some sort of apology may be framed for them who seek to extract from the world, pleasure of one kind or other. But for those who know no pleasure, farther than adding house to house, and field to field, and calling them their own, it is hardly possible to frame any apology. Such persons are idolaters of the worftkind ; for they have made the world their God. They daily worship and bow down before it; and hold nothing to be mean or base, which can promote the enlargement of their fortune. He is an abuser of the world, let his possession of it be ever so ample, who knows nothing higher than the gains of the world. He is an abuser of the world, who sacrifices probity, virtue, or humanity, to its interests. He is an abuser of the world, who cannot occasonally retreat from it, to consider what character he bears in the sight of God ; and to what issue his conduct will bring him at last. In a word,

* Ilabakkuk ii. 6.

175 ON THE USE AND ABUSE OF THE WORLD.

she world is then properly used, when it is generously and beneficiently enjoyed : neither hoarded up by avarice, nor squandered by ostention.

III. The world is abused, by those who employ its advantage to the injury or oppression of their brethren. Under this class are included, the worst and most criminal abusers of the world ; who turn against their fellowcreatures, those advantages with which it has pleased Heaven to distinguish them. It is a class which comprehends, the sovereign who tyrannizes over his people ; the great man who oppresses his dependents; the master who is cruel to his servants; every one, in fine, who renders his superiority of any kind, whether of wealth or power, unnecessarily grievous to those who are his inferiors : Whose superciliousness dejects the modest ; whose insolence tramples on the poor ; whose rigor makes the widow and the orphan weep. Persons of this character, while thus abusing the advantages of the world, may, for a while, enjoy their triumph. But let them not think, their triumph is always to last. Their turn shall come, to be humbled as low as those whom they now oppress. For there is a vigilant eye in the heavens, attentive to observe their procedure There is an impartial ear, which listens to every just complaint preferred against them. There is an irresitible arm stretched over their heads, whole weight they shall one day feel. The Sovereign of the universe characterizes himself in the sacred writings, as peculiarly an adversary to the insolent and haughty. For the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, now I will arise, saith the Lord ; I will set him in safety from him that puffeth at him*. I svill come near to you in judgment ; and I will be a swift witness against those who oppress the bireling in his wages, and the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right. He that oppresseth the poor, reproach bis Makert. The Lord will plead their emfe; and speilthe soul of those that spoiled them. * Ptalm zii. 5. * Malachi iii. 5. † Prov. ziv 31. 11 1707. zuli- 23.

od the use and abuse of this world. 174

After hearing these awful words, is it not strange, O men, at once infatuated and cruel ! that you cannot use the world, without abusing it, to the distress of your brethren ? Even supposing no punishment to be threatened, no arm to be lifted up against you, is there nothing within you, that relents at the circumstances of those be low you in the world ? Is it not enough, that they surfer their own hard fate, without its being aggravated, by your feverity and oppression ? Why must the aged, the poor and friendless, tremble at your greatness? Cannot you be happy, unless you make them eat their scanty morsal in bitterness of heart ?- You happy ! profane not the word, what is such happiness as yours, compared with that of him who could say, When the ear heard me, then it blessed me : and when the eye saw me, it gave witness to me; because I delivered the poor that cried, and the fatherless, and him that had none to belp him. I was a father to the poor. The blessing of him that was ready to perish, came upon me; and I caused the widers's heart to sing for joyt. How properly did such a man use the world, and with what just honor did he flourish in it ! Unto me men gave ear ; they kept silence, and waited for my counsel. The princes refrained taiking. The aged arose and stood up. My root was spread out by the waters ; and the dow lay upon my branch. Not only unknown to you are such pleasures of virtuous prosperity; but, even previous to prepared punishment, be assured, that remorse is approaching to wring your hearts. Of the world, which you now abuse, in a short time nothing shall remain, but the houror arising from remembered crimes. The wages you have detained, the wealth you have squeezed from the needy, shall lie heavy on your souls. The stately buildings which your pride has erected, by means of violence and oppression, shall seem haunted by injured ghosts. The stone shall cry

† Job xxix, 11-16.

178 ON THE USE AND ABUSE OF THE WORLE.

eut of the wall; and the beam out of the timber shall answer it*. When you lie on the bed of death, the poor, whom you have oppreted, shall appear to you, as gethered together; stretching forth their hands and lifting up their voices against you, at the tribunar of Heaven. I have seen the weeked great in power, and spreading himself like a green bay-tree. But he passed emay, and was not. I sought him, but he could not be found. They are brought down to desolution in a moment, and utterly censumed with terrors. As a circum when one awaketh, so, O Lord, when thou awakest, thou shalt depise their imaget.

Thus I have shown what it is to ufe, and what to chuse the world. When, according to our different stations, we enjoy the advantages of the world with propriety and decency ; temperate in our pleasures ; modarate in our pursuits of interest; mindful of our duty to God, and, at the same time, just, humane, and generous to our brethren ; then, and then only, we use the world, as become men, and Christians. Within these limits, we may safely enjoy all the comforts which the world affords, and our stations allows. But if we pass beyond these boundaries, into the regions of disorderly and vicious pleasure, of debasing covetousness, or of oppressive insolence, the world will then serve only to corrupt our minds, and to accelerate our ruin. The licencious, the avaricious, and the insolent, form the three great classes of abusers of the world.

Let not those who are in wealthy and flourishing circumstances, complain of the restraints which religious doctrines attempts to impose on their enjoyments. For, to what do thefe restraints amount ? To no more than this, that, by their pleasures, they would neither injure themselves, nor injure others. We call not on the young, to relinquish their gaiety; nor on the rich, to forego them opulence; nor on the great, to lay aside their state. We

* Habak, ii. 11. † Plalm lxxvii, 35. lxxii. 19.

only call on them, not to convert galety into licentious. ness ; not to employ opulence in mere extravagance ; nor to abuse greatness for the oppression of their inferiors : While they enjoy the world, not to forget that they are subjects of God, and are soon to pass into another state. Let, the motive by which the Apostle enforces the exhortation in the text, present itself to their thought ; Use this world as not abusing it ; for the fashion of the world passeth away. Its pomp and its pleasures, its riches, magnificence, and glory, are no more than transient show. Every thing that we here enjoy, changes, decays, and comes to an end. All floats on the surface of a river, which, with swift current, is running towards a boundless ocean. Beyond this present scene of things, above these sublunary regions, we are to look for what is permanent and stable. The world passes away; but God, and Heaven, and virtue, continue unchangeably the same. We are soon to enter into eternal habitations : and into these, our works shall follow us. The consequences shall for ever remain of the part which we have acted as good, or bad men ; as faithful subjects of God, or as servants of a vain world.

SERMON XVII.

On EXTREMES in RELIGIOUS and MORAL CONDUCT.

PROVERES IV. 37.

Turn not to the right hand, nor to the left.

I WILL behave myself wisely, said the Psalmist David, in a perfect way*. Wisdom is no less necessary in religious, and moral, than in civil conduct. Unless there

* Psalta ci. 23

be a proper degeee of light in the understanding, it will not be enough, that there are good dispositions in the heart. Without regular guidance, they will often err from the right fcope. They will be always wavering and unfteady; nay, on fome occasions, they may betray us into evil. This is too much verified by that propenfity to run into extremes, which fo often appears in the behavior of men. How many have originally fet out with good principles, and intentions, who through want of diferetion in the application of their principles, have in the end injured themfelves, and brought difcredit on religion ? There is a certain temperate mean, in the ob-fervance of which piety and virtue confift. On each fide there lies a dangerous extreme. Bewildering paths open ; by deviating into which, men are apt to forfeit all the praife of their good intentions ; and to finish with reproach, what they had begun with honor. This is the ground of the wife man's exhortation in the text. Let thine eyes look right on, and let thine eye-lids look Araight before thee. Ponder the path of thy feet, and let all thy ways be established. Turn not to the right hand, nor to the left ; remove thy foot from evil. In difcourfing from thefe words, I purpofe to point out fome of the extremes into which men are apt to run in religion and morals ; and to fuggeft directions for guarding against them.

With regard to religious principles in general, it may perhaps be expected, that I fhould warn you of the danger of being, on one hand, too rigid in adhering to it; and, on the other hand, to eafy in relaxing it. But the diffinction between thefe fuppofed extremes, I conceive to have no foundation. No man can be too ftrict, in his adherence to a principle of duty. Here, there is no extreme. All relaxation of principle, is criminal. What confcience dictates, is to be ever obeyed. Its commands are univerfally facred. Even though it should be mifled, yet, as long as we conceive it to utter the voice of God, in dofobeying it we fin. The error, therefore, to be here avoided is, not too fecupulous or tender

RELIGIOUS AND MORAL CONDUCY.

181

regard to confeience, but too little cate to have confeience properly enlightened, with refpect to what is matter of duty and of fin. Receive not without examination, whatever human tradition has confectated as faered. Recur, on every occafion, to thefe great fountains of light and knowledge, which are opened to you in the pure word of God. Diffinguifh, with care, between the fuperflious fancies of men, and the everlafting commandments of God. Exhauft net on trifles that zeal, which ought to be referved for the weightier matters of the law. Overload not confeience, with what is frivolous and unneceffary. But when you have once drawn the line, with intelligence and precifion, between duty and fin, that line you ought on no occafion to tranfgrefs.

Though there is no extreme in the reverence due to confcience, there may undoubtedly be an extreme, in laying too much strefs, either on mere principle, or on mere practice. Here we must take patticular care, not to turn to the right hand, nor to the left ; but to hold faith and a good conscience united, as the Scripture, with great propriety exhort us *. The error of resting wholly on faith, or wohlly on works is one of those feductions, which most eafily miflead men; under the femblance of piety on the one hand, and of virtue on the other. This is not an error peculiar to our times. It has obtained in every age of the Christian church. It has run through all the different modes of faile religion. It forms the chief diffinction of all the various fects which have divided, and which ftill continue to divide the church ; according as they have leaned most to the fide of belief, or to the fide of morality.

Did we liften candidly to the voice of Scripture, it would guard us against either extreme. The Aposthe Paul every where testifies, that by no works of our own we can be justified; and that, without faith it is imposfible to pleafe God. The Apostle James as clearly shows;

* 1 Tim, i 19.

C

that faith, if it be unproductive of good works, juftifies no man Between those fentiments, there is no opposition. Faith, without works, is nugatory and insignificant. It is a foundation, without any superstructure raifed upon it. It is a fountain which fends forth no ftream ; a tree, which neither bears fruit, nor affords shade. Good works, again, without good principles, are a fair, but airy ftructure ; without firmnefs or flability. They refemble the houfe built on the fand ; the reed, which fhakes with every wind. You must join the two in full union, if you would exhibit the character of a real Chriftian. He who fets faith in opposition to morals, or morals in opposition to faith, is equally an enemy to the interests of religion. He holds up to view an imperfect and disfigured form in the room of what ought to command refpect from all beholders. By leaning to one extreme, he is in danger of falling into vice ; by the other, of running into impiety.

Whatever the belief of men be, they generally pride themfelves in the poffeffion of some good moral qualities. The fenfe of duty is deeply rooted in the human heart. Without fome pretence to virtue, there is no felf-efteem; and no man wifhes to appear in his own view, as entirely worthlefs. But as there is a conftant ftrife between the lower and higher parts of our nature, between inclination and principle, this produces much contradiction and inconfiftency in conduct. Hence arife most of the extremes into which men run in their moral behavior ; refting their whole worth on that good quality, to which, by conflictution or temper, they are most inclined.

One of the fuft and most common of these extremes, is, that of placing all virtue, either in justice on the one band; or in generofity, on the other. The opposition between these, is most differentle among two different classes of men in fociety. They who have earned their fortune by a laborious and industrious life, are naturally tenacious of what they have painfully acquired. To justice, they confider themselves as obliged; but to go be-

yond it in acts of kindnefs, they confider as superfluous and extravagant. They will not take any advantage of others, which confcience tells them is iniquitous ; but neither will they make any allowance for their necessities and wants. They contand, with rigorous exactness, for what is due to themfelves. They are fatisfied, if no man fuffer unjuftly by them. That no one is benefited by them gives them little concern.-Another fet of men place their whole merit in generofity and mercy ; while to justice and integrity they pay small regard. These are perfons generally of higher rank, and of easy fortune. To them, justice appears a sort of vulgar virtue, requifite chiefly in the petty transactions, which those of inferior station carry on with one another. But humanity and liberality, they confider as more refined virtues, which dignify their character, and cover all their failings. They can relent at reprefentations of diffrefs ; can beftow with oftentatious generofity; can even occafionally fhare their wealth with a companion with whom they are fond ; while, at the same time, they with-hold from others what is due to them ; are negligent of their family and their relations; and to the just demands of their creditors give no attention.

Both thefe claffes of men run to a faulty extreme. They divide moral virtue between them. Each takes that part of it only, which fuits his temper. Without juffice, there is no virtue. But without humanity and mercy, no virtuous character is complete. The one man leans to the extreme of parfimony. The other, to that of profusion. The temper of the one is unfeeling. The senfibility of the other is thoughtless. The one you may in some degree respect; but you cannot love. The other may be loved; but cannot be respected : and it is difficult to say, which character is most defective. We muft undoubtedly begin with being juft before we attempt to be generous. At the fame time, he who goes no farther than bare juffice, flops at the beginning of virtue. We are commanded to de juffly; but to love mercy. The one virtue, regulates our actions. The other, improves our heart and affections. Each is equally neceffary to the happiness of the world. Juffice is the pillar, that upholds the whole fabric of human fociety. Mercy as the genial ray, which cheers and warms the habitations of men. The perfection of our focial character confists, in properly tempering the two with one another ; inholding that middle course, which admits of our being just, without being rigid ; and allows us to be generous, without being unjust.

We must next guard against either too great severiety, or too great facility of manners. These are extremes, of which we every day behold inftances in the world. He who leans to the fide of feverity, is harfh in his cenfures, and narrow in his opinions. He cannot condefcend to others in things indifferent. He has no allowance to make for human frailty ; or for the difference of age, rank, or temper, among mankind. With him, all gaiety is finful levity; and every amusement is a crime. To this extreme, the admonition of Solomon may be understood to belong; Be net righteous over much; neither make thyself over wise. Why shouldst thou destroy thyself*! When this severity of manners is hypocritical, and assumed as a cloak to fecret indulgence, it is one of the worft pr flitutions of religion. But I now c nfider it, not as the effect of defign, but of natural aufterity of temper, and of contracted maxims of conduct. Its influence upon the person himself, is to render him gloomy and four ; upon others, to alienate them both from his rociety, and his counsels; upon religion, to fet it forth en a morose and forbidding principle. The opposite extreme to this is, perhaps ftill more dangerous ; that of too great facility, and accomodation to the ways of others. The man of this character, partly from indolent weaknefs and partly from softness of temper, is difposed to a tame and universal affent. Averse either to contradict or to

* Fiel vii. 16.

blame, he goes along with the manners that prevail. He views every character with indulgent eye; and with good dispositions in his breaft, and a natural reluctance, to profligacy and vice, he is inticed to the commiffion of evils which he condemns, merely through want of fortitude to oppofe others.

Nothing, it must be confessed, in moral conduct, is more difficult, than to avoid turning here, either to the right hand or to the left. One of the greatest trials both of wildom and virtue is, to preferve a just medium, between that harshness of austeriety, which disgusts and alienates mankind, and that weaknefs of good-nature, which opens the door to sinful excefs. The one feparates us too much from the world. The other connects us too clofely with it; and seduces us to follow the multitude in doing evil. One who is of the former charac-ter, ftudies too little to be agreeable, in order to render himfelf ufeful He who is of the latter, by studying too much to be agreeable forfeits his inno-ceace. If the one hurt religion, by cloathing it in the garb of unneceffary ftrictnefs ; the other, by unwarrantable compliance, ftrengthens the power of curruption in the world. The one borders on the character of the Pharifee ; the other, on that of the Sadduffe. True religion enjoins us to fland at an equal diffance from both and to pursue the difficult, but honorable aim, of uniting good-nature with fixed relegious principle ; affable manners, with untainted virtue.

Farther ; we run to one extreme, when we contemn altogether the opinions of mankind ; to another, when we court their praise too eagerly. The former difcovers a high degree of pride and felf-conceit. The lattle betrays fervility of spirit. We are formed by nature and Providence, to be connected with one another. No man can ftand entirely alone, and independent of all his fellow creatures. A reasonable regard, therefore, for their efteem and good opinion, is a commendable principle. It flows from humanity ; and coincides with the defire of being mutually ufeful. But, if that regard be carried too far, it becomes the fource of much corruption. For in the prefent flate of mankind, the praife of the world often interf cres with our acting that fleady and conficientious part, which gains the approbation of God. Hence arifes the difficulty of drawing a proper line, between the allowable regard for reputation, and the exceflive defire of praife. On the one fide, and on the other, dangers meet us; and cither extreme will be pernicious to virtue.

He who extinguishes all regard to the fentiments of mankind, suppresses one incentive to honorable deeds ;nay, he removes one of the ftrongeft checks on vife. For where there is no defire of praife, there will be alfo no fense of reproach and shame ; and when this fense 19 deftroyed, the way is paved to open profligacy. On the other hand, he who is actuated folely by the love of human praife, incroaches on the higher respect which he owes to confcience, and to God. Hence, virtue is often counterfeited ; and many fplendid appearance has been exhibited to the world, which had no bafis in real principle, or inward affection. Hence, religious truths have been difguifed, or unfairly reprefented, in order to be fuited to popular tafte. Hence the feribes and Pharifees rejected our bleffed Lord, because they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God .- Turn, therefore, neither to the right hand, nor to the left. Affect not to def-Fife what the world thinks of your conduct and characfer; and yet, let not the fentiments of the world entirely rule you. Let a defire of efteem be one motive of your. conduct; but let it hold a subordinate p'ace. Measure the regard that is due to the opinions of men, by the degree in which these coincide with the law of God

Allow me next to fuggeft, the danger of running to the extreme, of anxiety about worldly interefts on the onhand, and of negligence on the other. It is hard to fay which of thefe extremes is frought with most vice, and most mifery. Industry and diligence are unquestionable duties, firiftly enforced on all Christians; and he who fails in making fuitable provision for his household and family, is pronounced to be worfe than an infidel. But here are bounds, within which our concern for worldly fuccefs must be confined. For anxiety is the certain poifon of human life. It debafes the mind ;, and fharpens all the passions. It involves men in perpetual distractions and tormenting cares; and leads them alide from what ought to be the great scope of human action. Anxiety is, in general, the effect of a covotous temper. Negligence is commonly, the offspring of licentioufnefs, and always, the parant of univerfal diforder. By anxiety, you render yourfelves miferable. By negligence, you too, often occafion the ruin of others. The anxious man is the votary of riches; the negligent man, the votary of pleasure. Each offers his mistaken worship, at the shrine of a false deity; and each fhall reap only fuch rewards. as an idol can beftow; the one facrificing the enjoyment and improvement of the present, to vain cares about futurity; the other, fo totally taken up in enjoying the present, as to ftore the future with certain miferies .---True virtue holds a temperate course between these extremes ; neither carelefs of to-morrow, nor taking too. much thought for it ; diligent, but not anxious ; prudent, but not covetous; attentive to provide comfortable accomodation on earth, but chiefly concerned to lay up treasures in heaven.

I fhall only warn you further againft the extreme, of engaging in a courfe of life too bufy and hurried, or of devoting yourfelves to one too retired and unemployed. We are formed for a mixture of action and retreat. Our connections with fociety, and the performance of the duties which we owe to one another, neceffarily engage us in active life. What we own to ourfelves, requires occafional retirement. For he who lives always in the buftle of the world, cannot, it is to be feared, always preferve his virtue pure. Sentiments of piety will be deprived of that nourifhment and fupport, which, they would derive from meditation and devotion. His, temper will be often ruffled and difturbed. His pafe

fions will be kept too much on the ftertch. From the contagious manners which every where abound. he will not be able to avoid contracting forme dangerous infection. On the other hand, he who flies to total retreat, in order either to enjoy eafe, or to escape from the temptations of the world, will often find disquiet meeting him in folitude, and the worst temptations arising from within himfelf. Unoccupied by active and honorable purfuits ; unable to devote his whole time to improving thoughts, many an evil paffion will ftart up, and occu-py the valant hour. Sullennefs and gloom will be in danger of overwhelming kim. Peevish' displeasure, and sufpicions of mankind, are apt to perfecute those who withdraw themfelves altogether from the haunts of men. Steer therefore a middle courfe, between a life oppreffed with bufinefs on the one hand ; and burdened, for the burden is no lefs, with idlenefs on the other. Provide for yourfelves matter of fair and honeft purfuit, to afford a proper object to the active powers of the mind. Temper bufinefs with ferious meditation ; and enliven retreat by returns of action and industry.

Thus I have pointed out fome of those extremes into which men are apt to run, by forfaking the line which religion and wisdom have drawn. Many more, I am fensible, might be fuggested; for the field is wide, and hardly is there any appearance of piety, virtue, or good conduct, but what the folly of men is apt to puth into undue excess on one or the other fide. What I have mentioned, will be fufficient, to show the necessful of prudent circumspection, in order to escape the dangers which befet us in this state of trial. Let us study to attain a regular, uniform, confistent character; where nothing that is excessive or disproportioned shall come forward to view; which shall not plume itself with a fair show on one fide only, while in other quarters it remains unadorned, and blemissed; but, where the different parts of worth and goodness shall appear united, and each shall exert its proper influence on conduct. Thus, tarning neither to the right hand, nor to the left, we fhall, as far as our frailty permits approach to the perfection of the human character; and fhall have reafon not to be afhamed when we have equal refpect to all God's commandments.

SERMON XVIII.

ON SCOFFING at RELIGION.

2 PETER iii. 3.

-There shall come in the last days Scoffers .---

AS the Chriftian religion is adverfe to the inclinations and paffions of the corrupted part of mankind, it has been its fate, in every age, to encounter the opposition of various foes. Sometimes, it has undergone the ftorms of violence and perfecution. Sometimes, it has been attacked by the arms of falfe reafoning, and foph ftry. When these have failed of fuccofs, it has at other times been exposed to the fcoffs of the petalant. Men of light and frivelous minds, who had no comprehension of thought for differning what is great, and no folidity of judgment for deciding on what is true, have taken upon them to treat religion with contempt, as if it were of no confequence to the world. They have affected to reprefent the whole of that venerable fabric, which has fo long commanded the respect of mankind ; which, for ages, the learned have fupported, and the wife have admired, as having no better foundation than the gloomy imagination of fanatics and visionaries. Of this character were those /coffers, predicted by the Apostle to arife

in the last days; a prediction which we have feen too often fulfilled. As the falfs colors which fuch men throw on religion, are apt to impofe on the weak and unweary, let us now examine, whether religion affords any just grounds for the contempt or ridicule of the fcoffer. They must be either the doctrines, or the precepts of religion, which he endeavors to hold forth to contempt.

The doctrines, of the Christian religion are rational and pure. All that it has revealed concerning the perfections of God, his moral government and laws, the deftination of man, and the rewards of purifhments of a future flate, is perfectly confonant to the moft enlightened reafon. In fome articles which transfernd the limits of our prefent feculties, as in what relates to the effence of the Godhead, the fallen flate of mankind, and their redemption by Jefus Chrift its doctrines may appear myfterious and dark. Againft thefe, the fcoffer has often directed his attacks ; as if whatever could not be explained by us, ought upon that account to be exploded as abfurd.

It is unneceffary to enter, at prefent, on any particular defence of these dectrines, as there is one observation, which, if duly weighed, is fufficient to filence the cavils of the fcoffer. Is he not compelled to admit, that the whole fystem of nature around him is full of mystery ? What reason, then, had he to suppose, that the doctrines of revelation, proceeding from the same Author, were to contain no mysterious obscurity ? All that is requifite for the conduct of life, both in nature and in religion divine wifdom has rendered obvious to all. As nature has afforded us fufficient information concerning what is necefiary for our food, our accomodation, and our fafety ; fo religion has plainly instructed us in our duty towards God, and our neighbor. But as soon as we attempt to rife towards objects that lie beyond our immediate fphere of action, our curiofity is checken; and darknefs meets us on every fide. What the effence is of those meterial bodies which we fee and handle; how a feed grows up

into a tree; how man is formed in the womb; or how the mind acts upon the body, after it is formed; are myfteries of which we can give no more account, than of the most obscure and difficult parts of revelation. We are obliged to admit the existence of the fact, though the explanation of it exceeds our faculties.

After the fame manner, in natural religion, questions arife concerning the creation of the world from nothing, the origin of evil under the government of a perfect being, and the confiftency of human liberty with divine preference, which are of as intricate a nature, and of as difficult solution, as any queftions in Christian theology. We may plainly see, that we are not admitted into the fecrets of Providence, any more than into the mysteries of the Godhead. In all his ways, the Almighty is a God that hideth himself. He maketh darkness his pavilian. He holdeth back the face of his throne; and spreadeth a thick cloud upon it .- Instead of its being any objection to revelation, that fome of its doctrines are mystericus, it would be much more strange and unaccountable, if no fuch doctrines were found in it. Had every thing in the Christian fystem been perfectly level to our capacities, this might rather have given ground to a fufpicion, of its not proceeding from God; since it would have been then so unlike to what we find, both in the fystem of the universe, and in the system of natural religion Whereas, according as matters now stand, the gospel has the fame features, the same general character, with the other two, which are acknowledged to be of divine origin ; plain and comprehensible, in what relates to practice; dark and mysterious, in what relates to fpeculation and belief*. The cavils of the fcoffer, therefore, on this head are so far from having any just foundation, that they only discover his ignorance, and the norrowness of his views.

* See this argument fully purfued, and placed in a firong light by the mafterly hand of Bilhop Butler, in his r nalogy of Natural and Revealed Religion. Let us next proceed to what relates to practice, or the preceptive part of religion.—The duties which religion enjoins us to perform towards God, are those which have oftenest furnished matter to the scoffs of the licentious. They attempt to represent these as so idle and Tuperfluous, that they could owe their birth to nothing but enthusiasm.—For, is not the Diety fo far exalted above us, as to receive neitheir advantage nor pleafure from our worship? What are our prayers, or our praifes, to that infinite mind, who, refting in the full enjoyment of his own beatitude, beholds all his creatures passing before him, only as the infects of a day? What but superstituous terrors, could have dictated these forms of homage, and the distinctions of facred days, in which vulgar minds delight, but which the liberal and enlarged look upon with fcorn?

Now, in return to such infults of the fcoffer, it might be sufficient to observe, that the united sentiments of mankind, in every age and nation, are against him. Thoughtlefs as the bulk of men are, and attached only to objects which they see around them ; this principle has never been extinguished in their breasts, that to the great Parent of the human race, the univerfal, though invisible, benefactor of the world, not only internal reverence, but external homage is due. Whether he need that homage or not, is not the question. It is what, on our part, we undoubtedly owe; and the heart is, with reafon, held to be bafe, which stifles the emotions of gratitude to a benefactor, how independent foever he may be of any returns. True virtue, always prompts a public declaration of the greatful sentiments which it feels ; and glories in exprefsing them. Accordingly, over, all the earth, crowds of worthippers have affembled to adore in various forms, the ruler of the world. In these adorations, the philosopher, the favage, and the faint, have equally joined. None but the cold and unfeeling can look up to that beneficient Being, who is at the head of the univerfe, without some inclination to pray, or to praise. In vain, therefore, would the fcoffer deride, what the loud voice of nature demands and justifies. He erects himself against the general and declared fense of the human race.

But apart from this consideration, I must call on him to attend to one of a still more serious and awful nature. By his licentious ridicule of the duties of piety, and of the institutions of divine worfhip, he is weakening the power of conscience over men; he is undermining the great pillars of fociety; he is giving a mortal blow to public order, and public happiness. All these rest ou nothing fo much, as on the general belief of an all-feeing witnefs, and the general veneration of an Almighty Governor. On this belief, and this veneration, is founded the whole obligation of an oath ; without which, government could not be administered, nor -courts of justice act; controversies could not be determined, nor private property be preferved fafe. Our only fecurity against innumerable crimes, to which the restraints of human laws cannot reach, is the dread of an invisible avenger, and of those future punishments which he hath prepared for the guilty. Remove this dread from the minds of men; and you strengthen the hands of the wicked, and endanger the fafety of human fociety.

But how could imprefiions fo neceffary to the public welfare be preferved, if there were no religious affemblies: no facred institutions, no days fet apart for divine worfhip, in order to be folemn remembrancers to men, of the existence and the dominion of God, and of the future account they have to give of their actions to him ? To all ranks of men, the fentiments which public religion tends to awaken, are falutary and beneficial. But with refpect to the inferior claffes, it is well known, that the only principles which restrain them from evil, are acquired in the religious affemblies which they frequent. Destitute of the advantages of regular education; ignorant, in a great meafure, of public laws; anacquainted with these refined ideas of honor and pro-

R

priety, to which others of more knowledge have been trained; were those facred temples deserted, to which they now refort, they would be in danger of degenerating into a ferocious race, from whom lawless violence was perpetually to be dreaded.

He, therefore, who treats facred things with any degree of levity and fcorn, is acting the part, perhaps without his seeing or knowing it, of a public enemy to fociety. He is precifely the madman described in the Book of Proverbs, * who coffeth firebrands, arrows, and death ; and faith am I not in fport? We shall hear him, at times, complain loudly of the undutifulness of children, of the diffionefty of fervants, of the tumults and infolence of the lower ranks; while he himself is, in a great meafure, refponfible for the diforders of which he complains. By the example which he fets, of con-tempt for religion, he becomes accellary to the manifold crimes, which that contempt occasions among others. By his fooffing at facred inftitutions, he is encouraging the rabble to uproar and violence; he is emboldening the falfe witnefs to take the name of God in vain ; he is, in effect, putting arms into the hands of the highwayman, and letting loofe the robber on the ftreets by night.

We come next to confider that great clafs of duties, which refpect our conduct towards our fellow-creatures. The abfolute neceffity of thefe to general welfare is fo apparent, as to have fecured them, in a great degree, from the attacks of the fcoffer. He who fhould attempt to turn juffice, truth, or honefty, into ridicule, would be avoided by every one. To those who had any remains of principle, he would be odious. To those who attended only to their intereft, he would appear a dangerous man. But though the focial virtues are treated in general as refpectable and facred, there are certain forms and degrees of them, which have not been exempted from the fcorn of the unthinking. That extensive generofity,

* Prov. xxvi. 18,

and high public fpirit, which prompt a man to factifice his own intereft, in order to promote fome great general good; and that first and ferupulous integrity, which will not allow one, on any occation, to depart from the truth; have often been treated with contempt by those who are called men of the world. They who will not floop to flatter the great; who difdain to comply with prevailing manners, when they judge them to be evil; who refufe to take the fmalleft advantage of others, in order to procure the greateft benefit for themfelves; are reprefented as perfons of romantic character, and vifionary notions, unaequainted with the world, and unfit to live in it.

Such perfons are fo far from being liable to any just ridicule, that they are intitled to a degree of respect, which approaches to veneration. For they are, in truth, the great fupporters and guardians of public order. The authority of their character-over-awes the giddy multitude. The weight of their example retards the progrefs of corruption ; checks that relaxation of morals, which is always too apt to gain ground infenfibly, and to make encroachments on every department of fociety. Accordingly, it is this high generofity of fpirit, this inflexible virtue, this regard to principle, fuperior to all opinion, which has ever marked the characters of those who have eminently distinguished themfelves in public life; who have patronifed the caufe of juffice against powerful oppreffors ; who in critical times, have fupported the falling rights and liberties of men; and have reflected honor on their nation and country. Such perfons may have been fooffed at by fome among whom they lived ; but pofterity has done them ample juffice; and they are the perfons, whole names are recorded to future ages, and who are thought and fpoken of with admiration.

The mere temporizer, the man of accomodation principles, and inferior virtue, may fupport a plaufible character for a while among his triends and followers ; but as foon as the hollownefs of his principles is detected, he finks into contempt. They who are prone to deride men of inflexible integrity, only betray the littlenefs of their minds. They flow that they underftand not the fublime of virtue; that they have no differnment of the true excellence of man By affecting to throw any difcouragements on purity and frictnefs of morals, they not only expose themfelves to just contempt, but propagate fentiments very dangerous to fociety. For, if we loofen the regard due to virtue in any of its parts, we begin to fap the whole of it. No man, as it has been often faid, becomes entirely profligate at once He deviates, ftep by ftep, from confeience. If the loofe cafuiftry of the fcoffer were to prevail, open difficiently, falfehood, and treachery, would fpeedily grow out of thofe complying principles, thofe relaxations of virtue, which he would reprefent to be neceffary for every man who knows the world.

The laft clafs of virtues I am to mention, are those which are of a perfonal nature, and which respect the government to be exercifed over our pleafures and paffons. Here, the fcoffer has always confidered himfelf as having an ample field. Often, and often, have fuch virtues as fobriety, temperance, modefty, and chaftity, been made the fubject of ridicule, as monkish hibits, which exclude men from the company of the fashionable and the gay; hibits, which are the effect of low education, or of mean fpirits, or of mere feeblenefs of conftitution ; while fcoffers, walking, as it is too truly faid of them by the Apostle, after their lusts, boast of their own manners as liberal and free, as manly and fpirited. They fancy themfelves raifed thereby much above the crowd; and hold all those in contempt, who confine shemselves within the vulgar bounds of regular and orderly life.

Infaguated men ! who fee not that the virtues of which they make fport, not only derive their authority from the laws of God, but are moreover effentially re-

ON SCOFFING AT RELICION.

quifite both to public and private happiness. By the indulgence of their licentious pleafures for a while, as long as youth and vigor remain, a few passing gratifications may be obtained. But what are the confequences ? Suppose any individual to perfevere unrestrained in this courfe, it is certainly to be followed by difrepute in his character, and diforder in his affairs; by a wafted and broken conftitution ; and a fpeedy and miferable old age. Suppose a fociety to be wholly formed of fuch perfons as the fcoffers applaud; fuppofe it to be filled with none but those whom they call the fons of pleafure; that is, with the intemperate, the riotous, and diffelute, among whom all regard to fobricty, decency, and private virtue, was abolished ; what an odious scene would fuch a fociety exhibit ? How unlike any civilifed or wellordered flate, in which mankind have chofen to dwell ? What turbulence and uproar; what contefts and quarrels, would perpetually reign in it ? What man of common understanding would not rather chuse to dwell in a defert; than to be affociated for life with fuch companions? Shall, then, the fcoffer prefume to make light of those virtues, without which there could be neither peace nor comfort, nor good order, among mankind ?

Let him be defired to think, of his domefic fituation and connections. Is he a father, a husband, or a brother ? Has he any friend or relation, male or female, in whose happiness he is interested ?-Let us put the queftion to him, whether he be willing that 'intemperance, unchastity, or diffipation of any kind, should mark their character ? Would he recommend to them. fuch exceffes ? Would he chufe, in their prefence, openly, and without difguife, to fcoff at the oppolite virtues, as of no confequence to their weifare ?- If even the most licentious shudders at the thought; if, in the midft of his loofe pleafures, he be defirous that his own famils fhould remain untainted ; let this teach him the value of those private virtues, which, in the hours of diffipation, in the giddinefs of his mind, he is ready to contemn. Banifh fobricty, temperance, and party,

and you tear up the foundations of all public order, and ill domeftic quiet. You render every house a divided and miserable abode, refounding with terms of shame, and mutual reproaches of infamy. You leave nothing respectable in the human character. You change the man into a brute.

The conclusion from all the reasonings which we have now purfued is, that religion and virtue, in all their orms, either of doctrine or of precept ; of piety towards God, integrity towards men, or regularity in private conduct; are fo far from affording any grounds of ridi-cule to the petulant, that they are entitled to our higheft veneration; they are names, which should never be mentioned, but with the utmost honor. It is faid in fcripture, Fools make a mock at fin.* They had better make a mock at peftilence, at war, or famine. With one, who should chuse these public calamities for the subject of his sport, you would not be inclined to affociate. You would fly from him, as worfe than a fool ; as a man of diftempered mind, from whom you might be in hazard of receiving a fudden blow. Yet certain it is, that to the great fociety of mankind, fin is a greater calamity, than either peftilence, or famine, or war. These operate, only as occasional causes of misery. But the fins and vices of men, are perpetual fcourges of the world. Impiety and injustice, fraud and falfehood, intemperance and profligacy, are daily producing milchief and diforder ; bringing ruin on individuals ; tearing families and communities in pieces; giving rife to a thoufand tragical fcenes on this unhappy theatre. In proportion as manners are vicious, mankind are unhappy. The perfection of virtue which reigns in the world above is the chief fource of the perfect bleffedness which prevails there.

When, therefore, we observe any tendency to treat religion or morals with disrespect and levity, let us hold

* Prov. Xiv. 9.

ON THE CREATION OF THE WORLD.

it to be a fure indication of a perverted underftanding, or a depraved heart. In the feat of the fcorner, let us never fit. Let us account that wit contaminated, which attempts to fport itfelf on facred fubjects. When the fcoffer arifes, let us maintain the honor of our God, and our Redeemer; and refolutely adhere to the caufe of virtue and goodnefs. The lips of the wife utter knowledges; but the mouth of the foolish is near to deftruction. Him that honoreth God, God will honor. The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wifdom; and be that keepeth the commandment, keepeth his own foul.

SERMON XIX.

On the CREATION of the WORLDS

GENESIS i. I.

In the Biginning God created the Heaven and the Earth.

SUCH is the commencement of the hiftory of mankind; an æra, to which we muft ever look back with folemn awe and veneration. Before the Sun and the Moon had begun their courfe; before the found of the human voice was heard, or the name of man was known; In the biginning God created the Heaven and the Earth. - To a biginning of the world, we are led back by every thing that now exifts; by all hiftory, all records, all, monuments of antiquity. In tracing the tranfactions of paft ages, we arrive at a period, which clearly indicates the infancy of the human race. We behold the world peopled by degrees. We afcend to the origin of those useful and neceffary arts, without the knowledge of which mankind could hardly fubfift. We differen fociety and civilization arifing from rude biginnings, in every corner of the earth ; and gradually advancing to the flate in which we now find them : All which afford plain evidence, that there was a period, when mankind began to inhabit and cultivate the earth. What is very remarkable, the most authentic chronology and history of most nations, coincides with the account of Scripture ; and makes the period during which the world has been inhabited by the race of men, not to extend beyond fix thousand years.

To the ancient Philosophers, creation from nothing appeared an unintelligible idea. They maintained the eternal existence of matter, which they fuppofed to be modelled by the fovereign mind of the universe, into the form which the earth now exhibits. But there is nothing in this opinion which gives it any title to be opposed to the authority of revelation. The doctrine of two telf existent, independent principles, God and matter, the one active, the other passive, is a hypothesis which prefents difficulties to human reason, at least as great as the creation of matter from nothing. Adhering then to the telftimony of Scripture, we believe, that in the less girning God created, or from unexistence, brought into being, the Heaven and the i arth.

But though there was a period when this globe, with all that we fee upon it, did not exift, we have no reafort to think, that the wifdom and power of the Almighty were then without exercife or employment. Boundlefs is the extent of his dominion. Other globes and worlds, enlightened by other funs, may then have occupied, as they ftill appear to occupy, the immenfe regions of fpace. Numberlefs orders of beings, to us unknown, people the wide extent of the universe; and afford an endlefs variety of objects to the ruling care of the great Father of

all. At length, in the course and progress of his government, there arrived a period, when this earth was to be called into existence. When the fignal moment, predeftined from all eternity, was come, the Deity arofe in his might ; and with a word created the world .----What an illustrious moment was that, when, from nonexistence, there sprang at once into being, this mighty globe, on which fo many millions of creatures now dwell !- No preparatory measures were required. No. long circuit of means was employed. He spake ; and it was done : He commanded ; and it should fast. The earth was at first, without form, and void ; and darknefs was on the face of the deep. The Almighty furveyed the dark abyfs ; and fixed bounds to the feveral divisions of nature. He faid, Let there be light; and there was light. Then appeared the fea, and the dry land. The mountains role; and the rivers flowed. The fun and moon began their courfe in the skies. Herbs and plants cloathed the ground. The air, the earth, and the waters, were stored with their respective inhabitants. At last, man was made after the image of God. He ap-peared, walking with countenance erect; and received his Creator's benediction, as the lord of this new world. The Almighty beheld his work, when it was finished ; and pronounced it good. Superior beings faw with wonder this new acceffion to existence. The morning fars fang together ; and all the fons of God shouted for joy*.

But, on this great work of creation, let us not merely gaze with altonifhment. Let us confider how it thould affect our conduct, by prefenting the divine perfections in a light which is at once edifying, and comforting, to man. It difplays the Creator as fupreme in power, in wifdom, and in goodness.

I. As supreme in power. When we confider with how much labor and difficulty human power performs,

Job XXXVIII. 7.

its inconfiderable works ; what time it cofts to rear them ; and how eafily, when reared, they are deftroyed; the very idea of creating power, overwhelms the mind with awe. Let us look around, and furvey this flupendous edifice, which we have been admitted to inhabit. Let us think of the extent of the different climates and regions of the earth ; of the magnitude of the mountains, and of the expanse of the ocean. Let us conceive that immenfe globe which contains them, launched at once from the hand of the Almighty ; made to revolve incessantly on its axis, that it might produce the vicifitudes of day and night; thrown forth, at the fame time, to run its annual courfe in perpetual circuits through the heavens; after fuch a meditation, where is the greatnefs, where is the pride of man? Into what total annihilation do we fink, before an omnipotent Being? Who is not disposed to exclaim, Lord, what is man, that thou art mindful of him; or the fon of man, that thou should fi visit him? When compared to thee, all men are vanity, their works are nothing.—Revenence, and humble adoration, ought spontaneously to arife. - He who feels no propenfity to worfhip and adore, is dead to all sense of grandeur and majesty; has extinguished one of the most natural feelings of the human heart. Know the Lord, that he is God, we are all his people; the workmanship of his hands. Let us worship and bow down. Let us kneel before the Lord our Maker.

Of all titles to legislation and rule, none is fo evident and direct as that of a Creator. The conviction is felt. in every breaft, that he who gave us being, hath an abfolute right to regulate our conduct. This gives a fanction to the precepts of God, which the moft bardened dare not controvert. When it is a Creator and a Father that fpeaks, who would not liften and obey? Are juffice and humanity his declared laws; and fhall we; whom but yefterday he called from the duft, and whom to-morrow he can reduce into duft again, prefume, in contempt of him, to be unjuft or inhuman? Are there any little interests of our own which we dare to erect, in opposition to the pleasure of him who made us? Fear ye not me, faith the Lord; will ye not tremble at my prefence, who have placed the fand for the bound of the fea, by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass it; who stretch forth my band over the earth, and none hindereth.

At the fame time, the power of a Creator is encouraging, as well as awful. While it enforces duty, it infpires confidence under affliction. It brings to view a relation, which imports tendernefs and comfort; for it fuggests the compassion of a father. In the time of trouble, mankind are led by natural impulse, to fly for aid to Him, who knows the weakness of the frame which he has made; who remembers we are duft; and fees the dangers in which we are environed. "I am " thine ; for thou haft made me : Forfake not the work of " thine own hands," is one of the most natural ejaculations of the diffressed mind -How blessed are the virtuous, who can reft under the protection of that powerful arm which made the earth and the heaven? The omnipo. tence which renders God fo awful, is to them a fource of joy. In the whole compais of nature, nothing is formidable to them, who firmly repose their trust in the creator. To them every noxious power can be rendered harmlefs ; every threatened evil, if not averted, can be transformed into good In the Author of nature, they find not only the author of their being ; but their protector and defender, the lifter up of their heads. Happy is he that bath the God of Jacob for his help ; while hope is in the Lord bis God ; which made heaven and earth, the fea, and all that therein is ; which keepeth truth for ever*.

II. The work of creation is the difplay of fupreme wifdom. It carries no character more confpicuous than this. If, from the ftructure and machanifm of fome of

* Pfalm cxlvi, 3.6.

the most complicated works of human art, we are led to high admiration of the wifdom of the contriver, what aftonishment may, fill our minds, when we think of the ftructure of the universe ; It is not only the ftupendous building itfelf, which excites admiration ; but the exquifite skill, with which the endleis variety of its parts are adapted to their respective purposes. Infomuch, that the fludy of nature, which, for ages, has employed the lives of fo many learned men, and which is still fo far from being exhaufted, is no other than the ftudy of divine wifdom difplayed in the creation. The farther our refearches are carried, more ftriking proofs of it eveery where meet us. The provision made for the constant regularity of the univerfe, in the disposition of the heavenly bodies, fo that in the course of feveral thousand years, nature flould ever exhibit the fame ufeful and grateful variety, in the returns of light and darkness, of fummer and winter; and ever furnish food and habitation to all the animals that people the earth; must be a lacting theme of wonder to every reflecting mind.

But they are not only the heavens that declare the glory of God, and the firmament that sheweth forth his handy work. In the most inconfiderable, as well as in the most illustrious works of the Creator, confummate art and defign appear. There is not a creature that moves, nor a vegetable that grows, but, when minutely examied, furnishes materials of the highest admiration. The fame wildom that placed the fun in the centre of the system, and arranged the planets around him in their order, has no less fhown itfelf in the provision made for the food and dwelling of every bird that roams the air, and every beast that wanders in the defert ; equally great, in the fmallest, and in the most magnificent objects; in the star, and in the infect; in the elephant, and in the fly; in the beam that fhines from heaven, and in the grafs that clothes the ground. Nothing is overlooked. Nothing is carelessly performed. Every thing that exists, is adapted with perfect symetry to the end for which it

was defigned. All this infinite variety of particulars must have been present to the mind of the Creator; all beheld with one glance of his eye; all fixed and arranged, from the beginning, in his great defign, when he formed the heavens and the earth. Justly may we exclaim with the Pfalmist, How excellent, O Lord, is thy name in all the earth ! How manifold are thy works ! In wfdom haft thou made them all. No man can find out the work that God maketh from the beginning to the end. Such knowledge is too wonderful for us. It is high; we cannot attain unto it.

This wildom, displayed by the Almighty in the creation, was not intended merely to gratify curiofity, and to raife wonder. It ought to beget profound fubmiffion, and pious truft, in every heart. It is not uncommon for many who fpeak with rapture of creating wildom, to be guilty, at the fame time, of arraigning the conduct of Providence. In the structure of the universe, they confefs that all is goodly and beautiful. But in the government of human affairs, they can fee nothing but diforder and confusion .- Have they forgotten, that both the one, and the other, proceed from the fame Author ? Have they forgotten, that he who balanced all the heavenly bodies, and adjusted the proportions and limits of nature, is the fame who hath allotted them their condition in the world, who distributes the measures of their prosperity and adversity, and fixes the bounds of their habitation? If their lot appear to them ill forted, and their condition hard and unequal, let them only put the queftion to their own minds, whether it be molt probable, that the great and wife Creator hath erred in his diffeibution of human things, or that they have erred, in the judgment which they formed concerning the lot affigned to them? Can they believe, that the divine Ar ift, after ne had contrived and finished this carta, the habitation of men, with fuch admirable wildon, would then Grow it out of his hands as a neglected work; would fulfer the affairs of its inhabitants to pro206

ceed by chance; and would behold them without concern, running into mifrule and diforder? Where were then that confiftency of conduct, which we difcover in all the works of nature, and which we cannot but ascribe to a perfect being ?— My brother ! when thy plans are difappointed, and thy heart is ready to defpair; when virtue is oppreffed, and the wicked profer around thee; in those moments of diffurbance look up to him who created the heaven and the earth; and confide, that he who made light to fpring from primæval darkness, will make order at laft to arise from the feeming confusion of the world.

Had any one beheld the earth in its flate of choas; when the elements lay mixed and confuted; when the carth was without form and void, and darknefs was on the face of the deep ; would he have believed, that it was prefently to become fo fair and well ordered a globe as we now behold ; illuminated with the [plendor of the fun, and decorated with all the beauty of nature ? 'The fame powerful hand, which perfected the work of creation, shall, in due time, difembrcil the plans of Providence. Of creation, we can judge more clearly, becaufe it ftood forth at once ; it was perfect from the beginning. But the course of providence is progressive. Time is required for the progression to advance ; and before it is finished, we can form no judgment, or at least, a very imperfect one, concerning it. We must wait until the great æra arrive, when the fecrets of the universe shall be unfolded ; when the divine defign shall be confumated ; when Providence fhall bring all things to the fame completion which creation has already attained. Then we have every reafon to believe, that the wife creator shall appear in the end, to have been the wife and just ruler of the world. Until that period come, let us be contented and patient; let us fubmit and adore. Al. though thou fayeft, thou shalt not fee him, yet judgment is before him; therefore, truft thou in him*. This ex-

F Job XXXV. 14.

hortation will receive more force when we,

III. Confider creation as a display of fupreme goodnefs, no lefs than of wifdom and power. It is the communication of numberless benefits to all who live, to. gether with existence. Justly is the earth faid to be full of the goodness of the Lord. Throughout the whole fystem of things, we behold a manifest tendency to promote the benefit either of the rational, or the animal creation. In fome parts of nature, this tendency may be lefs obvious than in others. Objects, which to us feem ufelefs, or hurtful, may fometimes occur; and ftrange it were, if in fo vaft and complicated a fystem, difficulties of this kind fhould not occasionally prefent themfelves to beings whole views are fo narrow and limited as ours. It is well-known, that in proportion as the knowledge of nature has increased among men, these difficulties have diminished. Satisfactory accounts have been given of many perplexing appearances. Ufe-ful and proper purpofes have been found to be promot-ed, by objects which were, at first, thought unprofitable or noxious.

Malignant must be the mind of that perfon; with a diftorted eye he must have contemplated creation, who can fuspect, that it is not the production of infinite benignity and goodnefs. How many clear marks of benevolent intentions appear, every where around us ? What a profusion of beauty and ornament is poured forth on the face of nature ? What a magnificent fpectacle prefented to the view of man ? What fupply contrived for his wants ? What a variety of objects fet before him, to gratify his fenfes, to employ his underftanding, to entertain his imagination to cheer and gladden his heart? Indeed, the very existence of the universe is a standing memorial of the goodness of the Creator. For nothing except, goodnefs could originally prompt creation. The fupreme Being, felf-existent and all-sufficient had no wants which he could feek to fupply. No new acces-fion of felicity or glory was to refult to him, from crea-tures whom he made. It was goodness communicating and pouring itfelf forth, goodnefs delighting to impart happinefs in all its forms, which in the beginning created the heaven and the earth. Hence, those innumerable orders of living creatures with which the earth is peopled; from the lowest class of fenfative being, to the highest rank of reason and intelligence. Wherever there is life, there is fome degree of happiness; there are enjoyments fuited to the different powers of feeling; and earth, and air, and water, are, with magnificent liberality made to teem with life.

Let those firiking displays of creating goodness call forth, on our part, responsive love, gratitude, and veneration. To this great Father of all existence and life, to Him who hath raifed us up to behold the light of day, and to enjoy all the comforts which his world prefents, let our hearts fend forth a perpetual hymn of praise. Evening and morning let us celebrate Him, who maketh the morning and the evening to rejoice over our heads; who openeth his hand, and fatisfieth the defire of every living thing. Let us rejoice, that we are brought into a world, which is the production of infinite goodnefs; over which a fupreme intelligence prefides; and where nothing happens, that was not planned and arranged, from the biginning, in his decree. Convinced that he hateth not the works which he hath made, nor hath brought creatures into existence, merely to suffer unneceffary pain, let us, even in the midft of forrow, receive with calm fubmiffion, whatever he is pleafed to fend; thankful for what he bestows; and fatisfied, that without good reafon, he takes nothing away.

Such, in general, are the effects which meditation on the creation of the world ought to produce. It prefents fuch an aftonifhing conjunction of power, wifdom, and goodnefs, as cannot be beheld without religious veneration. Accordingly, mong all nations of the earth, it has given rife to religious belief and worthup. The moft ignorant and favage tribes, when they looked round on the earth and the heavens could not

203

avoid afcribing their origin to fome invifible defigning caufe, and feeling a propenfity to adore. They are, indeed, the awful appearances of the Creator's power, by which chiefly, they have been impreffed; and which have in roduced into their worfhip fo many rites of dark fuperfittion. When the uful courfe of inture feemed to be interrupted; when loud thunder rolled above them in the clouds, or earthquakes flook the ground, the multitude fell on their knees, and, with trembling horror, brought forth the bloody facrifice to appeale the angre divinity. But it is not in those tremendous appearances of power merely, that a good and well inffructed man beholds the Creator of the world. In the conftant and regular working of his hands, in the filent operations of his wifdom and goodnefs, ever going on throughout nature he delights to contemplate and adore him.

This is one of the chief fruits to be derived from that more perfect knowledge of the creator, which is imparted to us by the Chriftian revelation. Impreffing our minds with a just sense of all his attributes, as not wife and great only, but as gracious and merciful, let it lead us to view every object of calm and undifturbed nature with a perpetual reference to its Author. We shall then behold all the fcenes which the heavens and the earth prefent, with more refined feelings, and fublimer emotions, then they who regard them folely as objects of curiofity, or amufement. Nature will appear animated, and enlivened, by the prefence of its Author. When the fun rifes or fets in the heavens ; when fpring paints the earth, when fummer fhines in its glory, when autumn pours forth its fruits, or winter returns in its awful forms, we shall view the creator manifesting himfelf in his works. We shall meet his prefence in the fields. We shall feel his influence in the cheering beam.

We shall hear his voice in the wind. We fhall behold ourfelves every where furrounded with the glory of that univerfal Spirit, who fills, pervades, and upholds

52

210 ON THE DISSOLUTION OF THE WORLE.

all. We fhall live in the world as in a great and august temple; where the prefence of the divinity, who inhabits it, infpires devotion.

Magnificent as the fabric of the world is, it was not, however, intended for perpetual duration. It was crected as a temporary habitation for a race of beings, who, after acting there a probationary part, were to be removed into a higher flate of existence. As there was an hour fixed from all eternity for its creation, fo there is an hour fixed for its diffolution; when the heavens and the earth fhall pafs away, and their place fhall know them no more. The confideration of this great event, as the counterpart to the work of creation, fhall be the fubject of the following difcourfe.

SERMON XX.

On the DISSOLUTION of the WORLD.

2 PETER iii. 10.

But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat; the earth also, and the works that are therein, shall be burnt up.

THESE words prefent to us an awful view of the fiftal cataftrophe of the world. Having treated in the preceding difcourfe, of the commencement, let us n w contemplate the close of all human things. The diffolution of the material fystem, is an article of our faith, often alluded to in the Old Testament, and clearly predicted in the New. It is an article of faith, fo far from being incredible, that many appearances in nature lead to the belief of it We fee all terrestrial substances changing their form. Nothing that confifts of matter, is formed for perpetual duration Every thing around us is impaired and confumed by time ; waxes old by degrees and tends to decay. There is reafon therefore, to believe, that a structure fo complex as the world. must be liable to the fame law; and fhall at fome period, un-dergo the fame fate. Through many changes, the earth has already paffed; many fbocks it has received, and still is often receiving. A great portion of what is now dry land appears, from various tokens, to have been once covered with water. Continents beer the marks of having been violently rent, and torn asunder from one another. New iflands have arisen from the bottom of the ocean ; thrown up by the force of fubterraneous fire, Formidable earthquakes have, in divers quarters, shaken the globe; and at this hour terrify, with their alarms, many parts of it. Burning mountains have, for ages, been difcharging torrents of flame ; and from time to time renew their explosions, in various regions. All these circumstances show that in the bowels of the earth the inftruments of its diffolution are formed. To our view, who behold only its furface. it may appear firm and unshaken ; while its destruction 13 preparing in fecret. The ground on which we treed is undermined. Combustible meterials are stored. The train is laid. When the mine is to fpring, none of us can foresee.

Accuftomed to behold the courfe of nature proceeding in regular order, we indulge, meanwhile, our pleafures and perfuits with full fecurity; and fuch awful fcenes as the convultion of the elements, and the diffolution of the world, are foreign to our thoughts. Yet, as it is certain that fome generation of men must witnefs this great cataftrophe, it is fit and proper that we fhould fometimes look forward to it. Such profpects may not, indeed, be alluring to the bulk of men. But they carry a grandeur and follownity, which are congenial to fome of the most dignified feelings in our nature; and tend to produce elevation of thought." Amidff the circle of levities and follies, of little pleafures and little cares, which fill up the ordinary round of life, it is neceffary that we be occasionally excited to attend to what is ferious and great." Such even s as are now to be the fullect of our meditation, awake the slumbering mind; check the licentiousnefs of idle thought; and bring home: our recollection to what most concerns us, as men and Chriftians.

Let us think what aftonishment would have filled our minds, and what devout emotions would have fwelled our hearts, if we could have been spectators of the creation of the world; if we had feen the earth when it arofe at first without form and void, and beheld its parts arranged by the divine word; if we had heard the voice of the Almighty, calling light to fpring forth from the darkness that was on the face of the deep if we had feen the fun ariling, for the first time in the cast, with majestic glory; and all nature instantly begin-ning to teem with life. This wonderful scene, it was impoffible that any human eye could behold. It was a spectacle afforded only to angels, and superior spirits. But to a spectacle no less aftonishing, the final diffolution of the world, we know there shall be many human wit-neffes. The race of men living in that last age, shall fee the paffages of the approaching fatal day. There shall be figns in the fun, as the Scriptures informs us, and figns in the moon, and flars ; upon the earth, diftrefs of natious, with perplexity : the fea and the waves rear-ing*. They shall clearly perceive, that universal nature

#Luke XXi. 25.

is tending to ruin. They shall feel the globe shake; shall behold their cities fall, and the final conflagration begin to kindle around them - Realifing then this awful fcene; imagining ourfelves to be already fpectators of it let us,

I. Contemplate the fupreme being directing the diffo-lution, as he directed the original formation of the world. He is the great agent in this wonderful tranfaction. It was by him forefeen. It was by him intended; it entered into his plan from the moment of creation. This world was deftined from the beginning to fulfil a certain period ; and then its duration to terminate. Not that it is any pleafure to the Almighty, to difplay his omnipotence in deftroying the works which he has made; but as for wife and good purpofes the earth was formed, fo for wife and good ends it is diffolvcd, when the time most proper for its termination is come. He who, in the counfels of his Providence, brings about fo many revelutions among mankind ; who changeth the times and the feafons ; who raifes up empires to rule, in fucceffion, among the nations, and at his pleafure puts an end to their glory ; hath alfo fixed a term for the earth itfelf, the feat of all human greatnefs. He faw it meet, that after the probationary courfe was finished, which the generations of men were to accomplish, their prefent habitation should be made to pass away. Of the feafonableness of the period when this change fhould take place, no being can judge, except the Lord of the univerfe. Thefe are counfels, into which it is not ours to penet; ate. But amidift this great revolution of nature, our comfort is, that it is a revolution brought about by Him, the measures of whose government are all founded in goodnefs.

It is called in the text, the day of the Lord; a day peculiarly his, as known to him only; a day in which he fhall appear with uncommon and tremendous majefty. But though it be the day of the terrors of the Lord yet from thefe terrors, his upright and faithful fubjects fhall have nothing to apprehend. They may remain fafe and quiet fpectators of the threatening feene. For it is not to be a feene of blind confusion; of univerfal ruin, brought about by undefigning chance. Over the shock of the elements, and the wreck of nature, Eternal Wifdom prefides. According to its direction, the conflagration advances which is to confume the earth. Amidft every convultion of the world, God fholl continue to be, as he was from the beginning, the dwelling-place of his fervants to all generations. The world may be 1 fb to them; but the ruler of the world is ever the fame, unchangeably good and juft. This is the high tower, to which they can fiy, and be fafe. The righteous Lord loveth righteoufnefs; and under every period of his government, his countenance beholdeth the upright.

II. Let us contemplate the diffolution of the world, as the end of all human glory. This earth has been the theatre of many a great spectacle, and many a high at-chievement. There, the wife have ruled, the mighty have fought, and conquerors have triumphed. Its furface has been covered with proud and flately cities. Its temples and palaces have raifed their heads to the skies. Its kings and potentates, glorying in their magnificence have crected pyramids, constructed towers, founded monuments, which they imagined were to defy all the affaults of time. Their inward thought was, that their houfes were to continue for ever, and their dwelling places to all generations. - Its philosophers have explored the fecrets of nature ; and flattered themfelves, that the fame of their difcoveries was to be immortal .- Alas ! all this was no more than a transient flow. Not only the fashion of the world, but the world itself passeth away. The day commeth when all the glory of this world fhall be remembered, only as a dream when one awaketh. No longer fhall the earth exhibit any of those fcenes which now delight our eyes. The whole beautiful fabric is thrown down, never more to arife. As foon as the deftroying angel has founded the laft trumpet, the everlafting mountains fall; the foundations of the world are fhaken; the beauties of nature, the decorations of art, the labors of induftry, perish in one common flame. The globe itfelf shall either return into its ancient chaos, without form and void; or, like a flar fallen from the heavens, shall be effaced from the univerfe, and its place shall know it no more.

This day of the Lord, it is foretold in the text, will come as a thief in the night ; that is, fudden and unexp cted. Mankind, notwithstanding the prefages given them, shall continue to the laft in their wonted fecurity. Our Saviour tells u , that as in the days of Nouh before the flood, they were eating and a sing, marrying and giving in marriage, until the flood come, and took them all wway ; fo (ball also the corning of the fon or man be . How many projects and defigns shall that day fuddenly confound; What long-contrived ichemes of pleafure shall it overthrow? What plans of cunning and ambition shall it utterly blaft ? How miferable they whom it shall overtake in the midft of dark sonfpiracies of criminal deeds, or profligate pleafures ? In what ftrong colors is their diffray painted, when they are represented in the book of Revelations, as calling, to the hills and mountains to fall on them and cover them ? Such descriptions are apt to be confidered as exaggerated. The impression of those awful events is weakened by the great distance of time, at which our imagination places them. But have not we had a ftriking image fet before us, in our own age, of the terrors which the day of the Lord shall produce, by those partial ruins of the world, the vifitation of God has brought on countries well known and not removed very far from ourfelves ? When, in the midit of peace, opulence, and fecurity, fuddenly the earth was felt by the terrified inhabitants, to tremble, with violent agitation, below them ; when their houfes began to shake over their heads, and to overwhelm them with ruins; the flood, at the fame time, to rife

A. att. KXiv. 38.

from its bed, and to fwell around them; when encompassed with univerfal desolation, no friend could aid another; no profpect of efcape appeared; no place of refuge remained; how fimilar were fuch fcenes of deftruction to the terrors of the laft day? What fimilar fenfations of dread, and remorfe, and too late repentance must they have excited among the guilty and profane? To fuch fo midable convultions of nature, we, in these

To fuch fo midable convultions of nature, we, in these happy iflands through the bleffing of Heaven, are ftrangers; and ftrangers to them may we long continue ! But however we may efcape partial ruins of the globe, in its general and final ruin, we also muft be involved. To us muft come at laft that awful day, when the fun shall for the taft time arife, to perform his concluding eircuit round the world. They how bleft, whom that day shall find employed in religious acts, or virtuous deeds; in the confcientious difcharge of the duties of life; in the exercise of due preparation for the conclufion of human things, and for appearing before the great Judge of the world ! Let us now

Judge of the world ! Let us now III. Contemplate the foul of man, as remaining unhurt in the midft of this general defolation, when the whole animal creation perifhes, and the whole frame of nature falls into ruins What a high idea does this prefent, of the dignity pertaining to the rational fpirit. The world may fall back into chaos; but, fuperior to matter, and independent of all the changes of material things, the foul continues the fame. When the heavens pafs away with a great noise, and the elements melt with fervent heat, the foul of man, ftamped for immortality, retains its ftate unimpaired; and is capable of flourifhing in undecaying youth and vigor. Very different ind.ed the condition of human f, irits is to be, according as their different qualities have marked, and prepared them for different future manfions. But for futurity, they are all deftined. exiftence, ftill, is theirs. The capacity of permanent felicity they all poffess; and, if they enjoy it not, it is owing to themselves.

ON THE DISSOLUTION OF THE WORLD. 217

Here, then, let us behold what is the true honor and excellence of man. It confilts not in his body ; which beautiful or vigorous as it may now seem, is no other than a fabric of duft, quickly to return to duft again. It is not derived from any connection he can form with earthly things ; which, as we have seen, are all doomed to perifh 'It confifts in that thinking part, which is susceptible of intellectual improvement and moral worth ; which was formed after the image of God; which is capable of perpetual progrefs in drawing nearer to his nature; and shall partake of the divine eternity, when time and the world shall be no more. This is all that is rest ectable in man. By this alone, he is raised above perishable substances, and allied to those that are celestial and immortal. This part of our nature, then, let us cultivate with care ; and, on its improvement, reft our self-eftimation. If on the contrary, suffering ourfelves to be wholly immerfed in matter, plunged in the dregs of fenfuality, we behave as if we were only made for the body and its animal pleafures, how degenerate and bafe do we become ? Defined to furvive this whole meterial fystem, fent forth to run the race of immortality and glory, shall we thus abuse our Maker's goodness, degrade our original honor, and fink ourfelves into deferved mifery ? It remains, that,

IV. We contemplate the diffolution of the world, as the introduction to a greater and nobler fyftem, in the government of God. We, according to his promife, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth tighteousnefs*. Temporal things are now to give place to things eternal. To this earthly habitation is to facceed the city of the living God. The earth had completed the purpofe for which it was created. It had been employed as a theatre, on which the human genetations were fucceflively to come forth, and to fulfil

* 2 Peter iii. 13.

their term of trial. As long as the period of trial continued, much obscurity was of course to cover the counfels of Providence. It was appointed, that all things fhould appear as coming alike to all; that the righteous thould feem often neglected by Heaven, and the wicked be allowed externally to profper; in order that virtue and piety might undergo a proper teft; that it might be shown who were ancere adherent to confeience, and who were mere followers of fortune. The day which terminates the duration of the world, terminates all those feeming diforders. The time of trial is concluded. The final discrimination of characters is made. hen the righteous go to everlasting happines, and the wicked are difinisfed into the regions of punishment, the whole mystery of human affairs is unravelled ; and the conduct of Providence is justified to man.

Suited to a condition of trial was the state and form of the world, which we now inhabit. It was not defigned to be a manfion for innocent and happy fpirits ; but a dwelling for creatures of fallen nature, and of mixed cliaracters. Hence, those mixtures of pleafure and pain of diforder and beauty, with which it abounds. Hence, fome regions of the earth, prefenting gay and pleafing fcenes; others, exhibiting nothing but ruggednefs and deformity; the face of nature, fometime- brightened by a ferene atmosphere, and a splendid sun; sometimes disfigured by jarring elements, and overcaft with troubled skies. But far unlike shall be the everlasting habitations of the just : Though how they are formed, or what objects they contain, is not given us now to conceive; nor, in all probability, would our faculties be equal to the conception. The emblematical deferiptions of them in Scripture, are calculated to excite high ideas of magnificence and glory. This one particular we know with certainty, that therein dwelleth righ eousnefs ; that is complete virtue, and eternal order ; and wherever thefe are found, the most perfect fources are opened of joy and blifs. This earth was never intended for more than the

outer court, the porch through which the rightcous were to pafs into the temple and fanctuary of the Divinity. When that which is perfect is come, that which is in part shall be done away.

The inference which follows from what has been fuid on this fubject, cannot be fo well expressed as in the words of the Apostle, in the verse immediately following the text ; feeing that all thefe things fhall be diffolved, what manner of perfons ought we to be in all holy converfation and godliness? Ought not the important discoveries which have been made to us, of the defigns of the Almighty, and of the deftiny of man, to exalt our fentiments, and to purify our life from what is vicious or vain ? While we purfue the bufinefs and cares of our prefen station, and partake of the innocent pleafures which the world affords, let us maintain that dignity of character, which becomes, immortal beings ; let us act with that circumfpection, which becomes those who know they are foon to ftand before the judgment-feat of the Son of God : In a word, let us ftudy to be what we would with to be found, if to us the day of the Lord fhould come.

I know it will occur, that the profpect of that day cannot be expected to have much influence on the prefent age. The events of which I have treated, must needs, it will be faid, belong to fome future race of men. Many prophecies yet remain to be fulfilled. Many preparatory events must take place, before the world is ripe for final judgment .- A hether this be the cafe or not, none of us with certainty know-But allow me to remind you, that to each of us, an event is approaching, and not far diftant, which shall prove of the fame effect, with the coming of the day of the Lord. The day of death is, to every individual, the fame as the day of the diffolution of the world. The fun may continue to fhine bu: so them who are laid in the grave, his light is finally exinguished. The world may remain active, bufy, and noify ; but to them, all is filence. The voice which

gives the mandate, Return again to your duft, is the fame with the found of the laft trumpet. Death fixes the doom of every one, finally and irrevocably. This furely is an event which none of us can remove in our thoughts to a remote age. To-morrow, to-day, the fatal mandate may be iffued. Watch therefore ; be fober and vigilant ; ye know not at what hour the Son of mancometh.

Having now reated both of the creation and diffolution of the world, I cannot conclude, without calling your thoughts to the magnificent view, which thefe events give us, of the kingdom and dominion of the Almighty. With reverence we contemplate his hands in the fignal difpentations of Providence among men; deciding the fate of battles; raifing up, or overthrowing empires; caffing down the proud, and lifting the low from the duft. But what are fuch occurrences to the power and wildom, which he difplays in the higher revolutions of the universe ; by his word, forming, or diffolving worlds; at his pleafure, transplanting his creasures from one world to another ; that he may carry on new plans of wildom and goodnels, and fill all space with the wonders of creation ! Succeffive generations of men have atifen to poffes the earth. By turns they have paffed away, and gone into regions unknown. Us he hash rasfed up, to occupy their room We too fhall fhortly difappear. But human existence never per-Life only changes its form, and is renewed. ifhes Creation is ever filling, but never full. When the whole intended course of the generations of men shall be finished, then, as a shepherd leads his flock from one pasture to another, fo the great Creator leads forth the fouls which he has made, into new and prepared abodes of life. They go from this earth to a new earth, and new heavens ; and ftill they remove, only from one province of the divine dominion to another. Amidft all those changes of nature, the great Ruler himfelf remains without variablenefs or fhadow of turning. To him, thefe fuc-

ON THE DISSOLUTION OF THE WORLD.

221

ceffive revolutions of being are but as yefterday when it is paft. From his eternal throne, he beholds worlds rifing and paffing away; measures out, to the creatures, who inhabit them, powers and faculties funted to their ftate; and diffributes among them rewards and punithments, pr portioned to their actions.—What an aftonishing view do fuch meditations afford of the kingdom of God; infinite in its extent; everlafting in its duration; exhibiting, in every period, the reign of perfect righteousnefs and wifdom; Who by fearching can find ewt God? who can find out the Almighty to perfection? Great and marvellous are all thy works, Lord God Almighty! Juft and true are all thy ways, theu King of Saints.

FLNIS,









